

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

DEPARTMENT OF ARCHAEOLOGY

CENTRAL ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

CALL No.

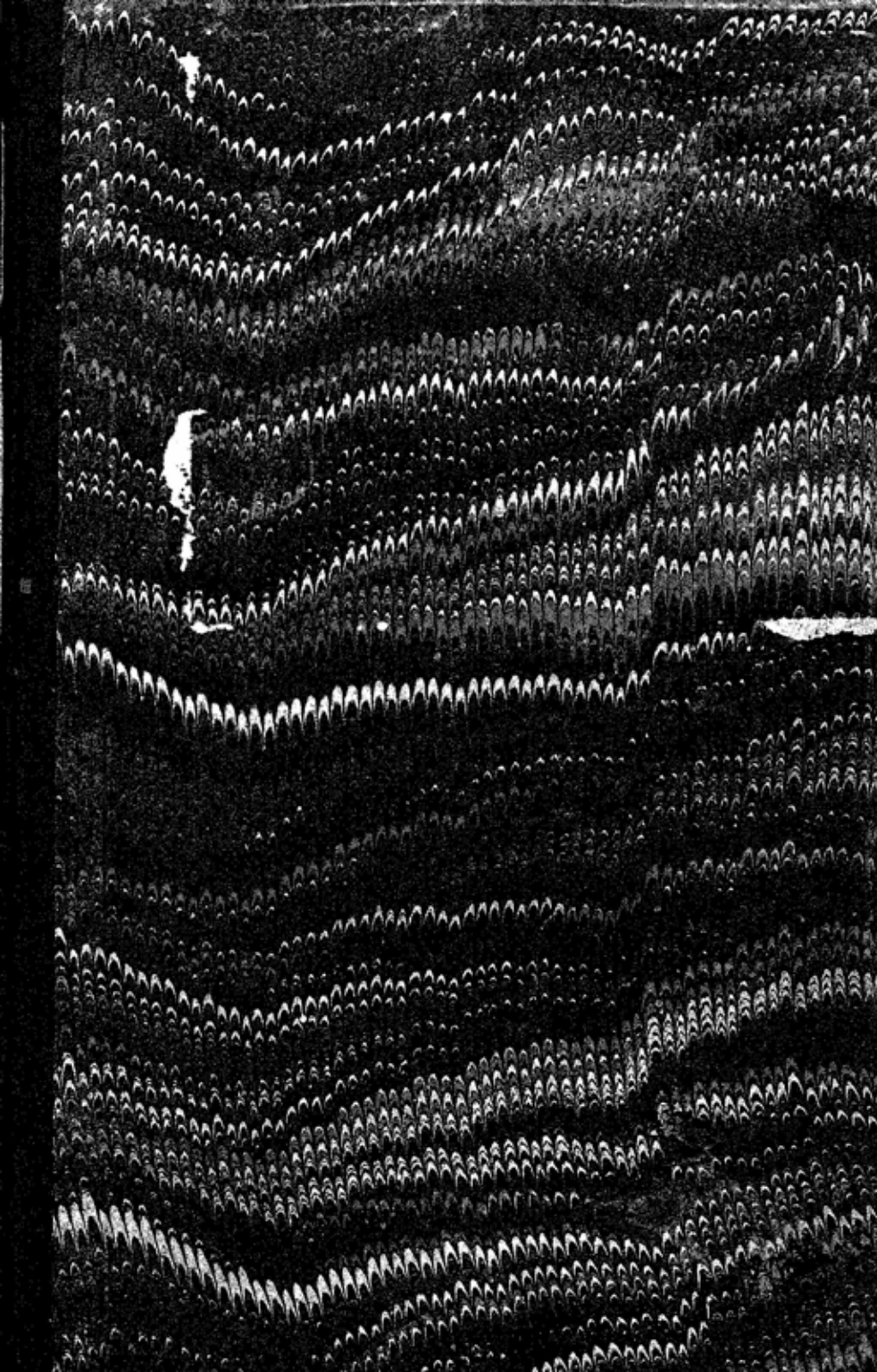
BPa3/(Sam/Fee

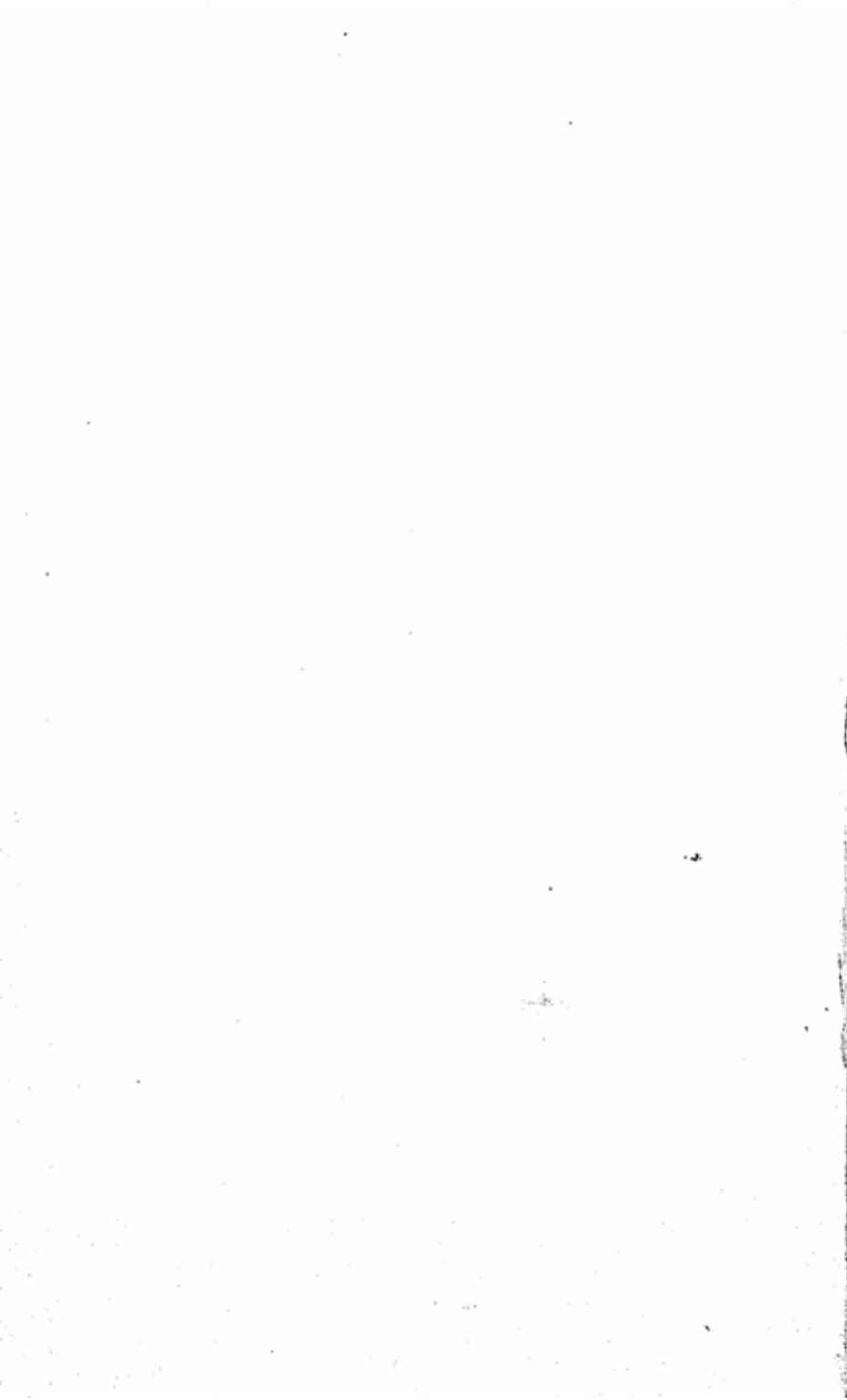
Acc. No.

9164

D.G.A. 79.

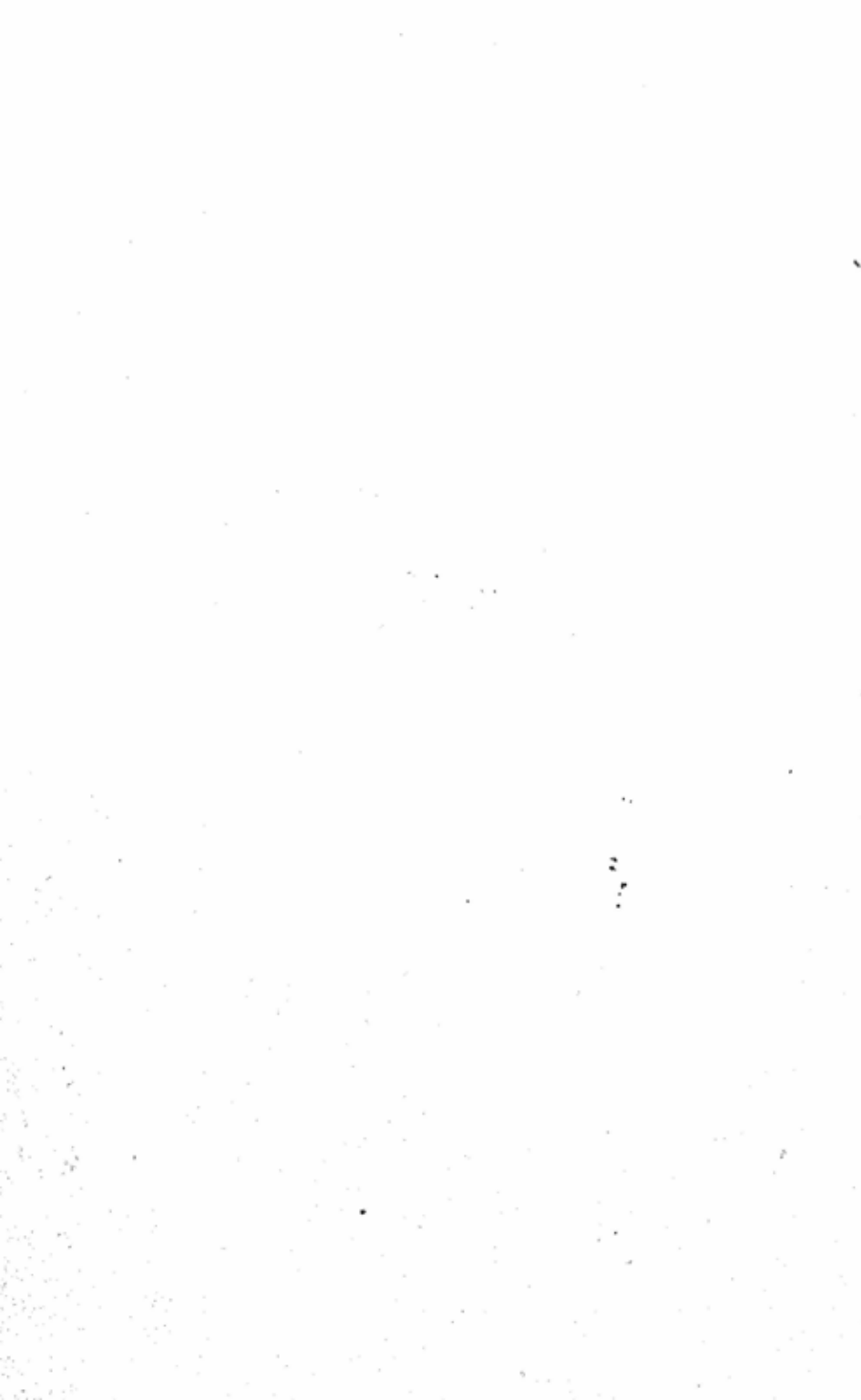
GIPN—S4—2D. G. Arch. N. D./57.—23-9-58—1,00,000





SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA





Pali Text Society.

2746
SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

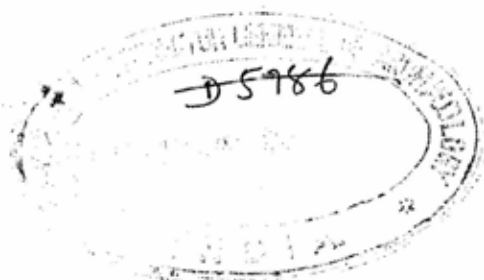
PART III
KHANDHA-VAGGA

9164

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)



BPa3
Sam Fee



LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9164.

Date. 1. 8. 57.

Call No. BPa3.

Sam/Fee

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)	1
1 <i>Mūlapaññāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER I (Nakulapita-vagga)	1
" II (Anicca-vagga)	21
" III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
" IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	83
" V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
2 <i>Majjhima-paññāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER I (Upāya-vagga)	53
" II (Arahatta-vagga)	78
" III (Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
" IV (Thera-vagga)	105
" V (Puppha-vagga)	187
3 <i>Upāri-paññāsa</i>	
CHAPTER I (Anta-vagga)	157
" II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
" III (Avijja-vagga)	170
" IV (Kukkula-vagga)	177
" V (Ditthi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIII)	188
CHAPTER I	188
" II	195
" III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
" IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

			PAGE
BOOK III	DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)...	...	202
CHAPTER I	(Sotāpatti-vagga) ...	...	202
"	II 1 Purimagamanam ...	...	217
	2 Dutiya-gamanam ...	...	218
	3 Tatiya-gamanam ...	...	221
	4 Catuttha-gamanam ...	...	222
BOOK IV	OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV) ...	...	225
BOOK V	UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI) ...	...	228
BOOK VI	KILESA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII) ...	...	232
BOOK VII	SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII) ...	...	235
BOOK VIII	NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX) ...	...	240
BOOK IX	SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX) ...	...	246
BOOK X	GANDHABBARĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI) ...	...	249
BOOK XI	VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII) ...	...	254
BOOK XII	VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII) ...	...	257
BOOK XIII	JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV) ...	...	263

INDICES—

I.	Index to the Proper Names ...	288
II.	Index to the Titles of the Suttas ...	286
III.	Index to the Gāthas ...	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Samyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Sinhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled *KHANDHA-VAGGO*; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Samyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Samyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Samyuttas* in this *Vaggo* are as much as thirteen (*terasa*), while the Sinhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādaśa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chaṭṭha*), and the eighth (*aṭṭhama*), three *Samyuttas* which, if the *KHANDHA-VAGGO* consists of thirteen *Samyuttas*, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first *Samyutta* is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a *Samyutta*. But, what might it be? If it be not a *Samyutta*, why is it embodied in the *Samyuttanikāya*? and, since it is embodied in this Collection, how ought it not to be a *Samyutta*?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 68 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Samyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Samyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññāsa* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Samyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Diṭṭhi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a *Samyutta*.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kāḷesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following *Samyutta*, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following *Samyuttas*, viz., *Nāga*, *Supanna*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five *khandhas* are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Samyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Samyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Samyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Samyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.-XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Samyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sāriputta* (XXV.-XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vaggio, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *pāṇṇāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the Vaggos; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four vaggos, is also very regular; but the *Ditṭhi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole *Samyutta* consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the *Sotāpattivaggo*, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated^{*} by the Sinhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Ditthi-Samyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the *Uddāna*, there are 14 suttas, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supaṇṇa-S.*, for which the *Uddāna* gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 suttas, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten suttas;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain *Uddāna* gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 suttas, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valaha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Samyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The *Uddāna* of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

^{*} This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Samyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Sinhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Samyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Samyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samā-dhi; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtlety, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole KHANDHA-VAGGO as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Dīṭṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggio 18 4 gamanas 96	114 suttantas
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	10 suttas
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

(XII.) Vacchagotta-S.		
XXXIII.	11 titles	55 suttantas
(XIII.) Jhāna (or Samādhi)		
S. XXXIV.	10 titles	55 „
		<hr/>
Total		733

If I am not mistaken, the whole consists of 733 distinct texts, *Suttas* and *Suttantas* (or *Veyyakaraṇāni*), to which I have adapted, as before, the titles supplied by the Uddānas, except in case of exuberant multiplication, and including between () those which were not directly borrowed from the Uddānas.

V.

Several texts of this division are mere repetitions of or adaptations to texts already met with. Thus 91 and 92 of the *Khandha-S.* differ only by the title from 21 and 22 of the *Rāhula-S.* (XVIII.) in the *Nidāna-vaggo*; 115 of the same is to be compared with 16 of the *Nidāna-S.* The suttas 59 (*Pañca*) and 61 (*Āditta*) refer to some of the first speeches of the Buddha.

Twenty-three gāthas occur in this division, all to be found in the *Khandha-S.*, viz., two alone, in 8 and 79, the others concatenated, two in 22, four in 78, seven in 95, eight in 76.

VI.

The MSS. which I used are the same as before: B, the Burmese MS. of Paris; S¹, the Sinhalese MS. of Copenhagen; S², the Sinhalese MS. of Paris. S³, which is the Sinhalese MS. of London (British Museum), I could not reach. The useful help of the commentary, which assisted me much in the preceding volumes, has unfortunately failed me for this one. I had no MS. of it at my disposal.

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S¹.

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vittharetabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the *Ditthi-S*. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here; 151, 152 (of the *Khandha-S*.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S¹, the *Kilesa-* and *Nāga-S*., being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausbøll; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined: 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the Sumaṅgala.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPAÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhaga-vantam etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jinno vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-nātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī * kho panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānam ca bhikkhūnam|| ovadatu mam bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etam gahapati evam etam gahapati āturo te 2 gahapati kāyo addhabhūto 3 pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati imam kāyam pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam patijā-neyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evam sikkhitabbam|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam bhavissatīti|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabban ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitam

* S¹ 3 adhicca° always

2 B hāyam always

3 B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|| Vip̐pasannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddhaṃ mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| alatta¹ no aṇṇa Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyāti||

Kiṃ hi² no siyā bhante idānāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

7 Idhāhaṃ bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃ|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdim|| ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho haṃ bhante Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ||

Ahaṃ asmi bhante jīṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī panāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyaṇaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ|| ovaḍaṭṭu maṃ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā yaṃ mama assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti||

Evam vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etad avoca|| Evam etaṃ gahapati evam etaṃ gahapati|| āturo yaṃ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaṇaddho|| yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttaṃ pi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya kiṃ aññatra bālā|| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbhaṃ|| āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatīti|| Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti||

Evam khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

8 Na hi pana taṃ³ gahapati paṭibhāsī⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim paṭipucchitum|| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| Kittāvatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto ti||

¹ S¹-3 alattam ² B kañhi ³ B tvaṃ ⁴ B inserts tam

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato
Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham aññātum||
sādhū vatāyasmantam yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa
bhāsītassa attho ti||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhuḥkaṃ manasi karohi
bhāsissāmi||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato
Sāriputtassa paccassosi||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||

Katham ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto
ca||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisa-
nam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam Aham
rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham
rūpam mama rūpan ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino tam rūpam pari-
ṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā
upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā
attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Aham
vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham
vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā
vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññi-
thābhāvā upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupā-
yāsā||

14 Saññam attato samanupassati|| saññāvantam vā
attānam attani vā saññam saññāya vā attānam Aham
saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Aham
saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipari-
ṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā
upapajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā
attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Aham
saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa
Aham saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārāti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te
saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā||

16 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| viññāṇavantaṃ vā
attānam attani vā viññāṇaṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānam
Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇaṃ ti pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti||
tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇam mama viññāṇanti pariyutṭhatthāyino
taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇam
vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhado-
manassupāyāsā||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacit-
to ca||

18 Kathaṇca gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca
āturacitto||

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisa-
naṃ dassāvī sappurisaadhammassa kovido sappurisaadhamme
suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ
vā² attānaṃ na attani vā² rūpaṃ na rūpasmim vā² attānaṃ
Ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti||
tassa Ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ ti na pariyutṭhatthāyino taṃ
rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpaṃ vipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsā||

20 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati na vedanāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attani vā vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā attānaṃ
Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti||
tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā
vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇā-
maññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
supāyāsā||

21 Na saññaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññāvantaṃ
vā attānaṃ na attani vā saññaṃ na saññāya vā attānaṃ
Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa
Ahaṃ saññā mama saññāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā saññā
vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññā vipariṇāmaññathā-
bhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

¹ B hi ² S¹-3 omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati na saṅkhāra-
tam vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā
attānaṃ Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti na pariya-
tṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti
apariya-
tṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā
honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
soka-parideva-
dukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

23 Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati na viññāṇa-
tam vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti na pariya-
tṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ ti apa-
riya-
tṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti||
tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka-
parideva-
dukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

24 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo¹ hoti no ca āturacitto
ti||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā
gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu²
viharaṭi Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo³||

2 Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagāmikā bhikkhū
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdimsu||

3 Ekaṃ antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam
etaḍ avocum|| Iccāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ
janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kap-
petun ti||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave⁴
paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacārinan ti||⁶

¹ B inserts hikho

² B sakyesu

³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum|||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmim elagalāgumbe¹ nisinno hoti|||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisi-retvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu|||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avocaṃ||| Icchāma mayam āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūma janapade nivāsaṃ kappetum||² apalokito no satthā ti|||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhūṃ pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatiapaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādāyasmantānaṃ satthā kim akkhāyīti||| Kacci vo³ āyasmantānaṃ dhammā sussutā sugahitā sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppatividdhā paññāya⁴]|| yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādinō ceva Bhagavato assatha|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyātha na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁷ gārayhaṃ tṭhaṃ āgaccheyyāti|||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti|||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhuṃ manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti|||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum|||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B elakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S³ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ ovato; S³ opāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādā¹ pañāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kismim pañāyasmantānam chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim pañāyasmantānam ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatārāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanaḥassa tassa⁴ rūpassa vipariṇāmaññāthābhāvē upajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatārāgassa|| la|| avigatatanaḥassa tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmaññāthābhāvē upajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatārāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanaḥassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññāthābhāvē upajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ādinavaṃ disvā rūpe chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandaṛāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹-3 assuññeva always

³ S¹ avīta^o here only ; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā kim panāyasmanānāṃ ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam putthā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmanāññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati pātikaṅkhā||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saporilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ parammarāṇā duggatī⁴ pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheveva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākaroṭe ; S³ omits pi kho

² B diṭṭheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggatī always ; B sugatim, duggatim ; S¹ sugatī, duggatī, once duggatim

upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammarañā duggati patikaṅkhā||| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalanam dhammanam upasampadam vaṇṇeya|||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato dittheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammarañā sugati pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalanam dhammanam upasampadam vaṇṇetīti|||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

3 (3) *Hālidikāni* (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantisu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate|||

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca||| Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggiḷe Māgandiya-paṇhe|||⁴

Okam pahāya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||

Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ katham vitthārena attho datṭhabo ti|||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| rūpadhāturaḡavinibaddhaṇca ⁷ pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||| Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| vedanādhāturaḡavinibaddhaṇca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati|||

¹ Sr-3 omits ca

² Sr-3 na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya°

⁵ B akrubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā° always

⁷ B °bandhaṇca always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-rāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati|||
 Saṅkhārādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saṅkhārādhāturaṅgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati|||

Evam kho gahapati okasārī hoti|||

8 Katham ca gahapati¹anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā tanhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| te Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati|||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||²

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi³ anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati|||

14 Evam kho gahapati anokasārī hoti|||

15 Katham ca gahapati niketasārī hoti|||

Rūpanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā⁴ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||| Saddanimitta|| la|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|| Dhammanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|||

16 Katham ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti⁴|||

Rūpanimittaniketasāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati|||

Saddanimitta|| pe||| Gandhanimitta||| Rasanimitta||| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamulā tālāvatthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S²⁻³

² B °niketavisāra° always; S³ °niketavihārība° here only

³ S²⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S²⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhammā||| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasārī ti vuccati|||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti|||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihīhi ² saṃsaṭṭho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati|||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti|||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti|||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihīhi ² asaṃsaṭṭho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati||| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti|||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti|||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho||| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti|||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti||| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā⁸ evaṃsañño
siyam|| la|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anā⁸ evaṃviññāno siyam
anāgatam addhānanti||| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti||| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na ⁸ evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānam|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyam||
Evaṃsañño siyam|| Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gihī ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāno siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evam kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathaṇca gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpim katham¹ kattā hoti||| Na tvam imam dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imam dhammavinayam ājānāmi kim tvam imam dhammavinayam ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpaṭipanno|| pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyam pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan tē adhiciñṇan² te viparāvattam|| āropito³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya⁴ niggahīto si nibbethehi⁵ vā sace pahosīti||| Evam kho gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Katham ca gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpim¹ katham kattā hoti||| Na tvam imam dhammavinayam ājānāsi|| la|| nibbethehi vā sace pahosī ti||| Evam kho gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yam tam vuttam Bhagavatā atthakavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe⁷ |||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||

Gāme akubbam muni santhavāni||

Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||

Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho datthabbo ti|||

4 (4) *Haliddhikāni* (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B °rūpi° ² S³ aviciñṇan ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍiyya°

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantam Mahā-Kaccānam etad avoca||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe|| Ye te samanabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā|| te accantanitthā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṣa katham vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vesānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittam suvimuttan-ti vuccati||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññānādhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhini-
vesānusayā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā
cittam suvimuttan ti vuccati||

10 Iti kho gahapati yan tam vuttam Bhagavatā Sak-
kapañhe|| Ye te samanabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavi-
muttā|| te accantanitthā accantayogakkhemino accanta-
brahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānan
ti|| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhā-
sitassa evam vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

5 (5) Samādhi

1 Evam me sutam|| la|| Sāvatthiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca|| Samādhim bhikkhave
bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtam
pajānāti||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samuda-
yañ ca atthagamañ ca|| vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| sañkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko sañkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññānaṃ samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparidevaḍakkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanaṃ abhinandati|| la|| Saññaṃ abhinandati|| pe|| Sañkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññānaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññānaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| || Yā viññāne nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| vedanāya °saññāya|| °sañkhārānaṃ|| ayam viññānaṃ samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedanāya|| ko sañkhārānaṃ|| ko viññānaṃ atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹.3 °nandanti ² Complete in S¹.3 ³ S¹.3 °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇam nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇam anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la||| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayam saññāya atthagamo|| ayam saṅkhārānam atthagamo|| ayam viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallāṇā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Paṭisallāṇe * bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallīno * bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtam pajānāti|||

3 Kiṁca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Saṅkhārānam samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo||| 3

7 (7) Upadāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upadāparitassanam * ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupadā-⁵aparitassanam * ca|| Tam sunātha * sādhu kam manasi karotha bhāsissāmi|||

* S³ °sallāṇo

° S¹⁻³ pati°; B °sallāno

3 Complete in S¹⁻³

+ S¹⁻³ upādāna° always

5 S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

3 Bhagavā etad avoca|||

Katham ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rupasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam rūpam¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti³ viññānam hoti|| tassa⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā⁵ paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca⁶ paritassati|||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantam vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam||| Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

8 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā ³ S¹⁻³ rūpā^o ⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B^o parivattijā always ⁶ S³ upādāyam

viññānapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññānavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāpaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññānavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā-apatitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisaṇaṃ dassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa kovido sappurisaḍḍhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantaṃ vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attani vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññānaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso apariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S^{1.3} tasmim

² S^{1.3} upādāya^o

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S^{1.3} ca

⁵ S^{1.3} omit vā here and further on

⁶ S^{1.3} saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

15 Navīññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā attānam|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññānavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa ¹ viññānavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittam na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso aparīyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā ² hotīti||

8 (8) Upādā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ³

2 Upādā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupādā-aparitassanañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpam etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā ⁴ uppañjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanam etam mama|| la||

6 Saññam etam mama||

7 Saṅkhare etam mama||

8 Viññānam etam mama esohaṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppañjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā aparitassanā hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupādāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpam pariṇāma^o

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam
māma neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati||
Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-
vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhā-
domanassupāyāsā||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Saṅkhārā netam mama||

15 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso
attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati
aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nup-
pajjanti sokaparidevadukkhādomanassupāyāsā||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hotitī||

9 (9) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (1)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| Ko pana
vādo paccuppannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā
ariyasāvako atitasmim rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ
rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atitānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccup-
pannānaṃ||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
atitasmim saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhi-
mandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virā-
gāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

6 Viññānaṃ aniccaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccup-
pannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
atitasmim viññānaasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññā-
naṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññānassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotitī|||

10 (10) Atitānāgatapaccuppanna (2)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atitānāgataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā|||

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

6 Viññāṇaṃ dukkham atītānāgataṃ|| ko vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

11 (11) Atītānāgatapaccuppanna (8)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā anattā|||

4 Saññā anattā|||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā|||

6 Viññāṇaṃ anattā atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannessa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmim anapekko hoti|| anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannessa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

Nakulapituvaggo pathamo||| ¹

Tassuddānaṃ||| ²

Nakulapitā Devadaha||

Dve pi ³ Haliddikāni ca||

Samādhi Patisallānā|| ⁴

¹ S_{1.3} ovaggaṃ pathamam

³ Omitted by S_{1.3}

² S_{1.3} tatruḍo

⁴ S₃ osallānaṃ

Upādā paritassanā duve||¹
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā||²
 Vaggo tena vuccati|||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccam*

1 Evam me sutam|| Sāvatthiyam|||
 2 Tatra kho|||³
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| pe|||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā||
 Viññānam aniccam||
 7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati|| Vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Saññāya pi
 nibbindati|| Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| Viññānasmim pi
 nibbindati|| nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti ñānam hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam
 brahmacariyam katam karanīyam nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātīti|||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| Vedanā dukkhā||
 Saññā dukkhā|| Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| Viññānam duk-
 kham|||
 8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

14 (3) *Anatta*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| Vedanā anattā|| Saññā
 anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā|| Viññānam anattā|||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātīti|||⁵

¹ S³ dve² S^{1.3} atitānāgatam tīni (S¹ oṇi)³ S^{1.3} add voca⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S^{1.3} only, always⁵ Complete in B

15 (4) *Yad anicca* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yād anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

5 Saññā aniccā|||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|||²

7 Viññānam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yād anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

16 (5) *Yad anicca* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|||²

5 Saññā dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

7 Viññānam dukkhā|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 (6) *Yad anicca* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevatam ; B evammetam ² Complete in S¹⁻³

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etam
yathābhūtam sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Sañña anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-
tā|||¹

7 Viññānam anattā|| yad anattā tam netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etam yathābhūtam
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti|||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhik-
khavē rūpam kuto niccā bhavissati|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya
uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā
kuto niccā bhavissati|||²

5 Sañña aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti|||

7 Viññānam aniccam|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññā-
nassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave
viññānam kuto niccā bhavissati|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhik-
khavē rūpam kuto sukham bhavissati|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Sañña dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||¹

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

4-6 Vedanā anattā¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā²

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati||

8 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvatthiyam ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam patīccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā patīccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccatīti|||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā patīccasa-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S¹ virāgu^o always

⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhāti

² B nirodho always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert tassa

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññānam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvatthiyam||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāranikkhepanaṇṇa|| tam suṇātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacaniyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāpu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacaniyam|| yoyam ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S¹⁻³ anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S¹⁻³ pūrito vaggo instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrahinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā||

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loka||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ|| 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ||
aññaṃ bhāraṃ ānādiya³||
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbhuyha||
niechāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññañca|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rupam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā⁵||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā⁶|| Yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññāti||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ S¹ bhārā^o ² S¹⁻³ bhārā^o ³ S¹ o^{diya}; S³ o^{diyaṃ}

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit dhammā ⁶ S¹⁻³ add ti

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ¹ avirā-jayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanaṃ anabhijānaṃ|| pe||

5-6 Saññaṃ anabhijānaṃ|| Saṅkhāre anabhijānaṃ||

7 Viññānaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appa-jahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8 Rūpaṇca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virā-jayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

9-11 Vedanaṃ abhijānaṃ|| Saññaṃ||² Saṅkhāre||²

12 Viññānaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti||

25 (4) Chandarāga

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha||
Evaṃ tam rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ tālā-vatthukatāṃ anabhāvakatāṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha||
Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnaṃ mūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo||

5 Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha||³ Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnaṃ mūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6 Yo viññānaasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha||
Evaṃ tam viññānaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ tālā-vatthukatāṃ anabhāvakatāṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ ti||

26 (5) Assādo (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etaṃ ahosi||

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādīnava kim nissara-naṃ|| Ko vedanāya|| Ko saññāya|| Ko saṅkhārānaṃ||
Ko viññānaṃ assādo ko ādīnava kim nissaraṇaṃ ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add abhijānaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ omit yo saṅkhāresu²

⁴ S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi|||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ ādīnavo||| Yo
rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ
rūpaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca|||¹

8 Yaṃ saññāṃ paṭicca|||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ||
ayaṃ saṅkhārāṇaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccā duk-
khā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārāṇaṃ ādīnavo|||
Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ||
idaṃ saṅkhārāṇaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|||

10 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo||| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādī-
navo||| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-
pahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|||

11 Yāva kiṃcāhaṃ³ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇ ca assādato ādīna-
vaṇ ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābhaññāsim||⁴ neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sa-
devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-
dhoti⁵ paccaññāsim|||

12 Yato ca khvāhaṃ⁶ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇ ca assādato ādīnavaṇ
ca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ ab-
bhaññāsim|| athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake
sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-
caññāsim|||

13 Nānaṇ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me
cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavōti|||

¹ Complete in B

² B yo

³ B kiṃcāhaṃ always

⁴ B na^o; S¹ na a^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyāham bhikkhave¹|||

9-11 Saññāyāham bhikkhave|||

12-14 Saṅkhārāṇāham bhikkhave¹|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kīvañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhāññāsim|| gha|| abbhaññāsim|||

20 Nānañca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

¹ Complete in S¹-3

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārāj-janti|||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasma¹ nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā rūpasma nissaranti|||

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya²|||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya|| pe||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa³|| nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti|||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti|||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādinavo abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādinavo|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññāṇasma⁴ nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasma nissaranti|||

18 Yāva kīvañca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannam upādā-nakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu|| nevā tāva⁴ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññāṇasmiṃ

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvāhaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā viharimsu|||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādam ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññamsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nissatā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viharantīti⁴|||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

4 Yo vedanaṃ abhinandati⁵|||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati|||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵|||

7 Yo viññāṇaṃ abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati|||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵|||

12 Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati|| yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi|||

30 (9) Uppadam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo tīti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B °bhrahmaṇiyā pajāya °manussāya, here and further on

² B vipariyādi°

³ S³ adds kho

⁴ B °viharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

4-6 Yo vedanāya¹||| Yo saññāya||| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ¹|||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo|||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|||³ Yo saññāya|||³ Yo saṅkhārānaṃ|||³

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamoti|||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ||| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandini|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatanḥā bhavatanḥā vibhavatanḥā||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti|||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu|| yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu||

8 Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu|| yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu||

9 Viññānam pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti||

Bhāravaggo tatiyo||

Tatruddānam||²

Bhāram Pariññam Parijānam||

Chandarāgam ca catutthakam||

Assādā ca tayo vuttā||

Abhinandanam aṭṭhamam||

Uppādam Aghamūlaṃ ca||

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti||³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

33 (1) Natumhāka (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiṃca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahinaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahinā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

7 Saññā|| pe||

¹ S¹-3 upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹-3 Bhāram pariññam abhijānam chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlaṃ pabhaṅgūti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ imasmim Jetavane tiṇa-katṭha-sākhā-palāsaṃ tam jano hareyya vā daheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākaṃ evaṃ assa Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotīti||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etaṃ bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti||

11 Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| tam vo ¹ pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| ² Saññā|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam hi vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti|| ³

34 (2) *Na tumhākaṃ* (2) ⁴

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yaṃ ⁵ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6-8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe|| Saññā na tumhākaṃ|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ||

9 Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti||

35 (3) *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme ⁶||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhū me¹ bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| yaṃ nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam² bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti³|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce⁴||| Saññaṃ ce⁴||| Saṅkhāre ce⁴||| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Imassa kho haṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti|||

8 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce||| pe|| saññaṃ ce||| saṅkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| vedanaṃ ce||| saññaṃ ce||| saṅkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Imassa kho bhikkhave saṅkhitena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ daṭṭhabbo ti|||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ tam

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī
pahītatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā-
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti|| tad anut-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi|| Khīṇā jati
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti abbhaññāsi||

11 Aññataro ca pana^{*} so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti||

36 (4) Bhikkhu (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam
antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kattho appamatto ātāpī pahītatto vihareyyanti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ
anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Yaṃ nānuseti na
taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā kathaṃ pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitassa vitthārena ātthaṃ ajānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ anumī-
yati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti²|| Viññānaṃ
ce anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ

^{*} Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkbāre ca

nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho haṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

8 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tam anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datthabo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto||pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti||

37 (5) *Ānanda* (1)

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||⁵

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyuma|| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammaṇaṃ uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tthitānaṃ⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ anumīyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B tthitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam|||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññānassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam puṭṭhāham bhaṇte evam vyākareyyanti|||

6 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda||| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññānassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsīti|||

38 (6) *Ānanda* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme||| Atha kho ayasmā Ānando|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum||| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam^{*} aññathattam paññāyittha||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti|||

Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti|||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitā-

^{*} B t̥hitassanaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere t̥hitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitānaṃ aññathattam
paññāyatīti|| Evam puṭṭho haṃ bhante evaṃ vyākareyya-
yaṃ||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha|| Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā|| tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā
atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha tñitānaṃ aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yaṃ¹
viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam pañña-
yittha||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tñitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| pe²|| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātu-
bhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
tñitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati tñitānaṃ aññathattam paññāyissati||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa aññathattam paññāyati||
Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā jātā
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitā-
naṃ aññathattam paññāyati|| Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ
pātubhūtaṃ tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tñitassa
aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati tñitānaṃ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| Evam
puṭṭho haṃ bhante evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ ti||

8 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda|| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ atī-
taṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tñitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atītaṃ niruddhaṃ parinātaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha tītaṃ saññāyittha paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha tītanam saññāyittha paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tītaṃ saññāyissati
paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
khārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati tītaṃ saññāyissati pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati tītaṃ saññāyissati paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati tītaṃ saññāyati
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati tītaṃ saññāyati paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati tītaṃ saññāyati paññāyatīti||

11 Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsīti *||

39 (7) *Anudhamma* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānuddhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulaṃ vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulaṃ viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti|| vedanaṃ||
saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ parijānāti||

5 So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati² rūpaṃhā|| parimuccati

* S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viññāṇambā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||¹

5 So rūpam pari jānam|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānam|| parimuccati rūpambā|| parimuccati vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²|| parimuccati viññāṇambā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi||

Natumhākavaggo catuttho;
uddānam||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānam

Natumbhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve|||
 Ānandena ca¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) Attadīpa

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti³|||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā|||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisa-sāram adassāvī sappurisa-dhammassa akovido sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||| Tassa taṃ rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā⁴ hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantam va attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā⁴ vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā⁵ hoti|| tassa⁶ vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|||

8 Saññam attato samanupassati|||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati||| 7

10 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam|||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ||¹ pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbam rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave|| pe||

14 Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbam viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti||

44 (2) Paṭipadā

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāma virāgaṇirodhaṃ always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminim ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi
sakkāyanirodhagāminim ca ¹ paṭipadam|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭi-
padā||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjanc ariyānam adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisā-
nam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||

6-8 Vedanam attato||² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||²

9 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā
attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||

10 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī
paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti|| Iti idam
bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupas-
sanāti ayam evettha ³ attho||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
padā||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī
ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisā-
nam dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme
suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam
vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānam||

13-15 Na vedanam attato|| Na saññam|| Na saṅ-
khāre||

16 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññāvantam
vā attānam na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmim vā
attānam||

17 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī
paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| Iti hidam
bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti
ayam evettha atthoti||

45 (3) *Aniccata* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam tam duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B cevettha always

kham|| yam dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā tam netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| Evam etam
yathābhūtam sammappaññāya datṭhabbam|| evam etam
sammappaññāya passato cittam virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya¹ āsavehi||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||² Saññā|| Sankhārā||³

7 Viññānam aniccam|| yad aniccam^o cittam virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno⁴ cittam virattam
vimuttam hoti anupādāya āsavehi|| Vedanādhātuyā ce^o||
Saññādhātuyā ce^o|| Sankhāradhātuyā ce^o||⁵ Viññāna-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittam virattam vimuttam
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā tṭhitam|| tṭhitattā santus-
sitam|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati|| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam
katam karamiyan nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

46 (4) *Aniccata* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam tam dukkham
yam dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā tam netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etam yathābhūtam
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Sankhārā
aniccā||

7 Viññānam aniccam|| yad aniccam tam dukkham|| yam
dukkham tad anattā|| yad anattā tam netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etam yathābhūtam
sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

8 Evam etam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhinam asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā^o saññā^o|| sankhārā^o|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññānam

aparantānuditthiyo na honti|| aparantānuditthīnam asati
 thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāmase¹ asati
 rūpasmim|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññānasmim
 cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||| Vimuttattā
 tthitam tthitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
 aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khinā jāti^o
 oitthattāyāti na pajānātīti|||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samanā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
 hitam attānam samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
 te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesam vā
 aññataram|||

4 Katame pañca|||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī||
 la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati||
 rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā
 attānam|| Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānam
 attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani
 vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||| Iti ayam ceva
 samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigatam² hoti|||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ atha pañcannam
 indriyānam avakkanti hoti|| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
 ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa|||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
 jādhatu⁴|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
 puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
 Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpī
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||
 Asaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||| Nevasaññināsaññī bhavis-
 santi pissa hoti|||

¹ So B; S^{1,3} thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā corrected to mā. ² B avigatam ³ S^{1,3} attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhatu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetasikenā

7 Tiṭṭhanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcin-
driyāni² Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā
pahīyati vijjā uppajjati Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā
Asmīti pissa na hoti Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti
Bhavissanti Na bhavissanti Rūpi Arūpi Saññi Asaññi
Nevasaññināsaññi bhavissanti pissa na hoti

48 (6) *Khandhā*

1-2 Sāvatthi Tatra voca

3 Pañca³ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādāna⁴
khandhe ca tam suṇātha

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā

5 Yaṃ⁵ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atītānāgatapaccup-
pannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam
vā hinam vā paṇitam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam vuccati
rūpakkhando

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā Yā kāci saññā pe

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattam
vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā pa ayam vuccati
saṅkhārakkhandhā

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
tam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hinam vā
paṇitam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayam vuccati viññānak-
khandho

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhanda

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atītānāgatapaccup-
pannam la yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāniyam⁶
ayam vuccati rūpupādānakkhando

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā la yā dūre santike vā sāsava
upādāniyā ayam vuccati vedanupādānakkhando Yā kāc-
saññā pe Ye keci saṅkhārā gha sāsava upādāniyā
ayam vuccati saṅkhārupādānakkhando

¹ B Tiṭṭhanteva kho

² S¹⁻³ omit ni

³ S³ adds ca

⁴ B omits ca

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B upādāniy° always

16 Yam kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam|| la||
yam dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāṇiyam|| ayam vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe¹
viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye keci² Soṇa samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā aniccena-
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti
samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti samanupassanti||
Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| kim aññattha³ ya-
thābhūtaassa adassanā||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaassa adassanā||

6 Aniccāya saññāya||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaassa adassanā||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaassa adassanā⁴||

9 Ye keci⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena-
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi
na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyam

² S³ ye hi keci ; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³ ; B aññatra ; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| kim aññattha
yathābhūta dāssanā||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya|| Aniccāya saññāya||
Aniccehi saṅkhārehi||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkheṇa vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūta dāssanā||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||

16-17 Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

18 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No etam bhante||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ
vā hīpaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya dātṭhabbam||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā||^{*} Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā^{*} ||

23 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

^{*} Complete in S¹⁻³

ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam va sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññānam Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

24 Evam passam Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati|| saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñānam hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitam brahmaccariyam katam karaṇīyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Ye ¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na pajānanti|| rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| rūpanirodham na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānanti|| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanānirodham na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānanti|| Saññaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| Saṅkhāre na pajānanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodham na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānanti|| Viññānaṃ na pajānanti|| viññānasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| viññānanirodham na pajānanti|| viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññattham vā brāhmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa ² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ S¹-3 insert hi

² Omitted by S¹-3

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññāṇam pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānanti viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca² brāhmaṇasammatā|| te ca panāyasanto sāmāññattham ca brāhmaññattham ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja vibaranti||

51 (9) *Nandikkhaya* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti||

52 (10) *Nandikkhaya* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttaṃ always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccātāṇ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedanāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedanāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Saññam bhikkhave||

6 Sañkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha sañkhārāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| sañkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto sañkhārāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto sañkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Viññānam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññānāniccātāṇa¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññānam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññānāniccātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññānasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti||

Attadīpavaggo pañcama||

Tassuddānam||²

Attadīpā Paṭipadā|| dve ca honti Aniccātā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti||

Mūlapaññāsakaṃ samattam||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānam³ ||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāna°

² Sr.3 tatra°

³ Sr.3 vagguddānam

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadipena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatīti|||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) Upāyo

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Upāyo + bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto|||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
 tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ⁵ nandupaseva-
 naṃ⁶ virūlhiṃ vuddhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||⁷ Saṅkhārā-
 rammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ
 virūlhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ⁸ vā
 vuddhiṃ vā virūlhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati|||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti||| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave|||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave||| Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūlhaṃ anabhisañ-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatīti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °patitṭhaṃ always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ uppattiṃ always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khāraṇa¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam
karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti|||

54 (2) *Bijam*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bijajātāni||| Katamāni pañca|||
Mūlabijam khandhabijam aggabijam phalubijam² bijabī-
jaññeva pañcamam|||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūtini⁴ avātāpahatāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa||| Api nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bijajātāni vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷|||

No hetam bhante|||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūtini vātāpahatāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa||| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni
vuddhim virūlhim vepullam āpajjeyyunti|||

No hetam bhante|||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni|| la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa||| api nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni vuddhim virūlhim vepullam
āpajjeyyunti|||

Evam bhante|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavidhātu evam catasso
viññāṇat̥thitiyo dat̥thabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evam nandirāgo dat̥thabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabijajātāni evam viññāṇam sāhāram dat̥thabbam|||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññāṇam t̥t̥thamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca

² S³ phala°; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga°

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always

⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya|||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya||| Aham aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā² paññāpessāmi
netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati||

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

18 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhāraṇa³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitam ṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati||| Khinā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyati pajānāti|||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvatthiyaṃ|||

2 Tatra⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi||| No cassa⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati⁶ na me bhavissatīti||| Evaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after uppattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ o saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni¹ saññojanānīti||

3 Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi|| la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|| Vedanam||² Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attanam||

5 So aniccam rūpam Aniccam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam vedanam Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam saññam||³ anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccam viññānam Aniccam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

6 Dukkham rūpam Dukkham rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| dukkham vedanam||² dukkham saññam|| dukkhe saṅkhāre||² dukkham viññānam Dukkham viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

7 Anattam rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam vedanam Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam saññam||³ anatte saṅkhāre Anattā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam viññānam Anattam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

8 Saṅkhatam rūpam Saṅkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| saṅkhatam vedanam||² saṅkhatam saññam|| saṅkhate saṅkhāre||² saṅkhatam viññānam Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Rūpam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| Vedanā vibhavissati||⁴ Saññā vibhavissati|| Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti||⁴ Viññānam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

¹ S¹⁻³ vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhagiyāni always ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³; S³ has always bhavissati omitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovidō ariyadhamme suvinīto|| sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovidō sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññāṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññānaṃ||

14 Saṅkhatāṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Saṅkhatāṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññānaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkhārānaṃ vibhavā viññānassa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ t̥hāne tāsāṃ āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye t̥hāne na tāsāṃ āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi^o always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārupāyāṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya|| saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya||| Ahaṃ aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanāya² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā⁴ paññāpessāmīti netāṃ thānaṃ vijjati|||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pābīno hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

28 Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

29 Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pābīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅkhārāṇa vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā tṭhitam|| tṭhitattā santusitaṃ|| santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

31 Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

56 (4) Upādānaṃ parivattaṃ

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|||

Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandho||

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābhaññāsim|| neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya devamanussāya anuttaram sam-
māsamboḍhim abhisambuddhoti ¹ paccaññāsim||

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam abbaññāsim athāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke|| pa|| sadevamanussāya anuttaram
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim||

6 Katham ² catuparivaṭṭam|| Rūpam abbaññāsim||
rūpasamudayam abbaññāsim|| rūpanirodham abbaññā-
sim|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbaññāsim||
Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam abbaññā-
sim|| viññānanirodham abbaññāsim|| viññānanirodham
abbaññāsim|| viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbañ-
ñāsim||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpam|| Cattāro ca ³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnam ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpam idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpam|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamu-
dayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathī-
dam sammāditṭhi|| la|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā|| ye supatipannā te ⁴ imasmim
dhammavinaye gādhanti||

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya ⁵ virāgāya ⁵ nirodhāya ⁵
anupadā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino||
ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā|| Chayime bhikkhave

¹ S¹.³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in S¹.³

⁴ S¹.³ omit ye^o te

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

11 Ye hi^{*} keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati saññā|| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasāñcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasāñcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā dhammasāñcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vattaṃ^{*} tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

19 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave viññānaṃ|| Chayime bhikkhave viññānakāyā|| cakkhuvīññānaṃ sotavīññānaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ manovīññānaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññānaṃ|| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññānasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññānanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññānanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññānaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññānaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya viññānassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vattaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāyāti||

57 (5) Sattaṭṭhāna

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmim dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti||

* S¹.3 vaddam here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||²

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti||

10 Katamaṇi ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādaṃ³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim vināye gādhanti||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇam abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo|| phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī patipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

16 Yaṃ vedanam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam ayaṃ vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇam||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya patipannā te supatipannā|| ye supatipannā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā potṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā|| pa|| dhammasañcetanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāraniro-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsa-
mādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ saṅkhārānam assādo|| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ saṅkhārānam ādinavo|| yo
saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
saṅkhārānam nissaraṇaṃ|||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ
saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la||
saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā
te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhamma-
vinaye gādhanti||| la||| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

26 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ||| Cha yime bhik-
khave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghāna-
viññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ||
idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ||| Nāmarūpasamu-
dayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇani-
rodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammā-
samādhī|||

27 Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ¹ viññāṇassa ādinavo|| yo
viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ|||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya
evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodha-
gāminī paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ
abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ
viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññāṇassa nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭi-
pannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹.3 ² S¹.3 insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāya||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti||

31 Kathaṃ ca¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati|| āyatanaso upaparikkhati|| paṭiccasamuppādaso upaparikkhati||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti||

32 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmim dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttama-purisoti vuccatīti||

58 (6) *Sambuddho*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho vedanā² nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati|| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanā nibbidā|| la|| vimutto ti vuccati||

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho saññāya³|| saṅkhārānaṃ⁴|| viññāṇassa⁵ nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmim

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
 Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā
 virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kim
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttena bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavannet-
 tikā Bhagavampaṭisaraṇā|| sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
 taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho|| Bhagavato sutvā
 bhikkhū dhāressanti||

Tena hi bhikkhave supātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha
 bhāsissāmi||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anup-
 pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅ-
 jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
 vidū maggakovidō|| Maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
 sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamannāgatā||

11 Ayam kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idam
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttēna bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasīyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi||
 la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| rūpaṃ ca bhikkhave attā
 abhavissa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya samvatteyya|| labbhettha
 ca rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā aho-
 sīti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
 ābādhāya samvattati|| na ca labbhati rūpe Evaṃ me rūpaṃ
 hotu evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā aho sīti||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā
 abhavissa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya samvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

bhetha ca vedanāya Evam me vedanā hotu¹ evam me vedanā mā ahoṣīti||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati vedanāya Evam me vedanā hotu evam me vedanā mā ahoṣīti||

7 Saññā anattā||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā|| saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissamsu²|| na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyum|| labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu Evam me saṅkhārā hontu evam me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti|| na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evam me saṅkhārā hontu evam me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti||

10 Viññāṇam anattā|| viññāṇam hidam bhikkhave attā abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhettha ca viññāṇe Evam me viññāṇam hotu evam me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evam me viññāṇam hotu evam me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vāti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante⁴||

13-15 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

16 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ labbhetthañca vedanā hotu°

² S¹⁻³ abhavimṣu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso
me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

17 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā
sukhumam vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me
so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
daṭṭhabbam||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³|||

19 Yā kāci saññā|||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³|||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumam vā
hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññā-
ṇam netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

22 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
sīm nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴|| saṅkhā-
resu⁴|| viññāṇasmim⁴ nibbindati||| Nibbindam virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti|||
Khinā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandum⁵||| inasmim ca
pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū ti|||

60 (8) Mahāli

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam
viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam|||

2 Atha kho Mahāli⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B anandunti

⁶ S³ Mahāli in this paragraph only

kami|| la|| Ekam antam nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantam etad avoca||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evam āha|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti¹|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti|| Idha Bhagavā kim āhāti||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti|| Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| katham sahetu-sapaccayā saṅkilissantīti||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitā² dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmim sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena³|| tasmā sattā rūpasmim sārājanti sārāgā⁴ saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkhā abhaviṣsa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkhā abhaviṣsaṃsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā

¹ S¹ saṅkilesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ citam here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantā sukhena always

⁴ S³ sārāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjanti|| sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

10 Viññāṇam ca hidam Mahāli ekantaḍukkham abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim sārājjeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇam sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim sārājjanti sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasim nibbindeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena||² tasmā sattā rūpasim nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virājjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindeyyuṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇam dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virājjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert rūpaṃ

² S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) Āditta

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññāṇaṃ ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi¹ saññāya pi¹ saṅkhāresu pi¹ viññāṇasmiṃ pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam itī ñāṇaṃ hotī||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāpama itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

62 (10) Niruttipatha

1-2 Sāvattthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appaṭikuttā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣīti tassā saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassā samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B samkiyyo; S¹ saññi^o here only; further on saṃkiyo as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatīti tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassā samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti²|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti||

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyant

¹ B bhavissatīti . . . ² So all the MSS.

³ S¹-3 atthi

na saṃkiyissanti appaṭikuttā samanehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
ñūhi|||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyavādā natthikavādā|| te pi me tayo nirut-
tipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbam
na patikkositabbam amaññimsu|||

Tam kissa hetu|| nindāvyārosa-upārambhabhayā ti|||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa² upāyavaggo
pathamo³ |||

Tatruddānam|||⁴

Upāyo Bijam Udānam||

Upādānam⁵ parivaṭṭam||²

Sattatṭhānam ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttipathena¹⁰ cā ti|||¹¹

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Upādiyamāno.

1 Sāvattthi|| ārāme|||¹²

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṃ-
kami|| upasaṃkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammam desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā
eko vūpakatṭho apamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ °nañca

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ otto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ °pañcena

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvattthi—tatra-voca—

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato¹|| Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| Saññāṃ² pe|| Saṅkhāre³ Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

6 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datthabbo ti||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmi||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasnā anagāriyaṃ pabbajjanti|| tad anutaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi⁴|| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthatāyāti abbhaññāsi||

9 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti||

64 (2) Maññamāno

1-2 Sāvatti⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti

² S¹⁻³ saññā

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B viharati

⁵ S¹⁻³ adds —ārāme— atha^o nisīdi and so on

etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amañ-
ñamāno mutto pāpimato hoti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ||
Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa||
amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||
Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno
mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti||

65 (3) Abhinandamāno

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe||
pahitatto vihareyyan ti||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| ana-
bhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho
Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ||
Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno
baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhi-
nandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ||
Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa
anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho datṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññātaro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti||

66 (4) *Aniccaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa|| ātāpī pahitatto viharey-
yan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā||² Viññāṇaṃ
aniccaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ anic-
caṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam
ahosīti||

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan
ti||

4 Yam kho bhikkhu dukkham tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpam kho bhante dukkham|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam
dukkham|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evam vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsī|| Rūpam
kho bhikkhu dukkham|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam dukkham||
tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam
vitthārena attho dāṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam
ahosi||

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammam desetu|| pe|| pahitatto viharey-
yanti||

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||² Saṅkhārā||³ Viññāṇam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||² Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattā³ tatra te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahosi-ti||

69 (7) Anattaniya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| vihareyyan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvābam bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti||

7 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||² Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||

¹ S¹-3 add anattā

² S¹-3 añāsīti

³ S¹ anatta; S³ anattaṃ

⁴ So B; S¹-3 anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

70 (8) *Rajanīyasaṅṭhitam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame||| Atha°|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhū bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammam sutvā|| pa|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi ti|||

7 Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu|| sādhū kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam rajanīyasaṅṭhitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 Atha||| la||| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādhā rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbhaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādhā jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

10 ||la|| Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādhō arahataṃ ahosīti||

72 (10) Surādha

1 Savatthi|| ārāme¹||

2-3 Attha kho āyasmā Surādho² Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ³ mānaṣaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ sūvimuttaṃ ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la|| yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbhaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā^o nisinno kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā] la|| sabbā
saññā|| sabbhe saṅkhārā||¹ sabbhaṃ viññānam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

9 Evaṃ kho² Surādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmim ca
saviññāpake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbavimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ³ suvimuttanti||

10 ||pa|| Aññataro ca panāyasmā Surādho arahatam
ahosīti||⁴

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo||⁵

Tatruddānam||⁶

Upādiya-Maññamānā||⁷

Athābhinandamāno ca||⁸

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ⁹ Rajaniyasaññhitam||

Rādha-Surādhena te dasā ti||¹⁰

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATTIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||¹¹

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya||¹² Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ||¹²

7 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sūtavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa||¹³

¹ In B only ² Missing in B ³ B inserts santam

⁴ Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

⁵ S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo

⁶ B omits tatr

⁷ S¹⁻³ uppāda; S³ omāna

⁸ S¹⁻³ athopinandanā

⁹ S¹⁻³ oneyyam

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ Rādhāsuraḍhena pūrito vaggo

¹¹ Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

¹³ Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

74 (2)-*Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam na pajānātīti||

4-6 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam na pajānātīti||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

9-11 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam|||¹

12 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam|||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇaṇ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ Complete in S¹.³

² S¹.³ omit sutavā^o sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12 of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||²

7 Viññānam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³ viññānasmim pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| Asmimāno samucchinnō|| mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ|| 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā|| cittaṃ tesam anāvilam||
loke anupalittā te|| brahmabbhūtā anāsava|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya|| sattasaddhammagocarā||
pasamsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhitā||
Anuvaranti mahāvīrā|| pahīnabhayaabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁵ sampannā|| mahānāgā samāhitā||
ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmim|| taṇhā tesam na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhaññaṃ uppannaṃ|| antimo yaṃ⁶ samussayo||
Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā || 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi

⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vippamuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loke vijitāvino || 7 ||

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sihanādaṃ|| Buddhā loke anuttarāti² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netaṃ mama
neso haṃ asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññaya dāṭṭhabbaṃ|||

4-7 Vedanā^o o dāṭṭhabbaṃ||| 3

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmim pi nibbindati|||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ
vimuttaṃ iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

10 Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggam ete
aggā ete saṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yad idam arahanto ti||| 4

78 (7) *Siha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Siho bhikkhave migaṛājā sāyaṇhasamayaṃ āsayā nik-
khamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā
samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anu-
loketvā tikkhattum⁵ sihanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵
sihanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati|||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho^o—anuttaro^o

³ As in the preceding ; missing in B

⁴ Sr.³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way :

Sukhino vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ||
Loko (*sic*) anupalittā te brahmabhūtā anāsavā|||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye ¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa miga-rañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ samvegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilaṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisanti|| dakaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisanti|| vanāṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisanti|| ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhānīsu daḥhehi yottehi ² baddhā|| te pi tāni bandhanāni samchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakariṣaṃ mocantā ³ ye na vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko ⁴ kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loka uppajjati araham sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussaṇaṃ Buddho Bhagavā so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| ⁵ Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇasa-mudayo iti viññāṇassa atthagamo|| ⁶

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukha-bahulā uccesu vimānesu ciraṭṭhitikā te pi kho ⁷ Tathāgata-ssa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ samvegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniccā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Niccambhāti amaññimha|| addhuvā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Dhuvamhā ti amaññimha|| asassatā va kira bho mayaṃ samānā Sassatambā ti amaññimha|| mayaṃ hi ⁸ kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna ⁹ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā ¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cājamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ oiddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

* 11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appatipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṃ||
ariyaṃ catṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ|| dukkhūpasamagāminam|| 2 ||

Ye pi dighāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhūtā santā samāpādum|| sīhassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avitativattā sakkāyaṃ ¹|| aniccā kira bho mayaṃ||
Sutvā arahato vākyam|| vip̐pamuttassa ² tādino ti|| 4 ||

79 (7) *Sīha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitam pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā ³ anussaranti|| sabbe te
pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataram|||
[katame panca] ⁴|||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhik-
khava anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃve-
dano ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussa-
ramāno vedanaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃsaññi ⁵ ahoṣiṃ
atītaṃ addhānanti||| Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ
addhānanti||| Evaṃviññāno ahoṣiṃ atītaṃ addhānanti||
iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññānaṃ eva anussara-
ti|||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha||| Ruppattīti kho
bhikkhave ⁶ tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati||| Kena ruppatti|| sītena-
pi ruppatti uñhena pi ruppatti jighacchāya pi ruppatti pipā-
sāya pi ruppatti ḍaṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirimsapa-sam-
phassena ⁷ pi ruppatti|| ruppattīti kho bhikkhave tasmā
rūpaṃ ti vuccati|||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanaṃ vadetha|||

Vediyantīti ⁸ kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||
kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati

¹ S¹⁻³ omit m

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ osaramānaṃ (S³ -ṇam)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B osañño

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B osarisapa°

⁸ B vedaya° always

adukkbamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatīti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha||

Sañjānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānātī|| nīlam pi sañjānātī pītakam pi sañjānātī lohita-
kam pi sañjānātī odātam pi sañjānātī|| sañjānātīti kho bhik-
khave tasmā saññā ti vuccati||

8 Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha|| Saṅkhatam abhi-
saṅkharontīti bhikkhave tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti¹||
Kiñca saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontī|| rūpaṃ rūpattāya saṅ-
khatam abhisāṅkharontī vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatam
abhisāṅkharontī|| saññam saññattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| viññānaṃ viññānatthāya saṅkhatam abhisāṅ-
kharontī|| saṅkhatam abhisāṅkharontīti kho bhikkhave
tasmā saṅkhārā ti vuccanti||

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññānaṃ vadetha|| vijānātīti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññānaṃ ti vuccati|| Kiñca vijānātī||
ambilam pi vijānātī|| tittakam pi vijānātī|| kaṭukam pi vi-
jānātī madhukam² pi vijānātī|| khārikam pi vijānātī|| akhāri-
kam pi vijānātī|| loṇakam pi vijānātī|| aloṇakam pi vijānātī||
vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññānaṃ ti vuccati||

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcīk-
khati||

11 Ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi|| atītam paham³
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjim⁴ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppannena rūpena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anā-
gatam rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatam paham addhānaṃ
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
pannena rūpena khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atīta-
smin rūpasmin anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhi-
nandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti||

12 Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atītam paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjim seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

² B madhuram

³ B pāham always

⁴ B khajjam always

paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam vedanam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītāya vedanāya anapekho hoti|| anāgatam vedanam nābhinandati paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi||

14 Ahaṃ kho² etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| atītam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjim seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi|| atītam pi addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjim seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam viññāṇam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmīti|| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññāṇam nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti||

No etam bhante||

17-19 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhab-
bam|||

22 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||

23 Yā kāci saññā|||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya datṭhabbam|||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti²|| pajahati na upādiyati|| viseneti no usseneti³||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴|||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti||| Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no acināti|||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati||| Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati|| Vedanaṃ⁵|| Saññaṃ⁶|| Saṅkhāre⁵|| Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati|||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti||| Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacinati (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācinati (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacinati

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ Sañña here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ ¹|| Saññāṃ ²|| Sāṅkhāre ¹|| Viññāṇaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

31 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave ³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti ⁴ na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā tthito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

33 Vidhūpetvā tthito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ ⁵|| saṅkhāre ¹|| viññāṇaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|||

34 Apacinitvā tthito kiñca neva pajabati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|||

35 Pajahitvā tthito kiñca neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|||

36 Visenetvā tthito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā tthito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā tthito vedanaṃ|| saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

37 Vidhūpetva tthito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ ⁶ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-īndakādevā ⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakā-va namassanti|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā saññā

⁶ S³ vimuttaṃ cittaṃ

⁷ So S³; S¹ saīndā; B saīndadevā

38 Namo te purisājañña|| namo te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasiti||

80 (8) *Piṇḍolyam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiṃcid¹ eva pakaraṇe bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvīsi||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābbhattam
piṇḍapātapatikkanto yena mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami
divāviharāya|| mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatṭhitāya
mūle divāvihāram nisīdi||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ
cetaso parivitakko udapādi||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavāḷho³|| santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipari-
ṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram
apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

6 Evaṃ evaṃ santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

7 Evaṃ eva santettha⁵|| pa|| tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Yam
nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito
evaṃ eva⁶ etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghanti||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāhaṃ sam-
miñjeyya|| evaṃ eva⁷ Brahmaloce antarāhito Bhagavato
purato pāturaṃ ahoṣi||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismicid ² S¹⁻³ vatthusmiṃ ³ B pavāḷho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama ⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evaṃ eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evaṃ

⁷ B S³ evaṃ

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhañtānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|||

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam alabhañtānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham|| yatheva bhante¹ Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evam etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena|||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ viditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi|| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpam iddhābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ||

17 Te bhikkhū⁴ ekavihakāya sārājḍāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only. ² S^{1,3} odhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S^{1,3}

⁵ So S^{1,3}; B ekadīhikāyasārājḍāyamāna°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||

11 Ekam antaṃ nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad avoca|| Antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ yad idaṃ piṇḍolyaṃ|| abhisāpāyaṃ² lokasmim piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-tapāṇi³ taṃ ca kho evaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavasāṃ paṭicca|| neva rājābhiniṭā na corābhiniṭā na iṇaṭṭhā na bhayaṭṭhā na jivikā⁴ pakatā|| Api ca kho otiṇṇamhi⁵ jātiyā jarāya⁶ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| dukkhotiṇṇo dukkhapa-reto⁷ appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antarakiriyaṃ paññāyethāti||

19 Evaṃ pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto so ca hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpānaccitto paduṭṭha-manasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vib-bhantacitto pākatindriyo|| Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-lātaṃ⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhattam⁹ pharati nāraṇṇe kaṭṭhattam pharati|| tathū-pamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihīno sāmāññatthaṇca na paripūreti||

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko|| ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti|| Catūsu vā¹¹ satipaṭṭhānesu supatitṭhita-citassa viharato animittaṃ vā samādhim¹² bhāvayato||

21 Yāvañcidam bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi bhāvetum|| animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisamsa||

22 Dve mā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo bhavadiṭṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

² S¹ osāpoyyam; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇi

⁴ B ājivikā

⁵ B otiṇṇamha; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇamhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁷ B otiṇṇā oparetā

⁸ So S¹; S³ jvalātaṃ; B savālatam (or chavo)

⁹ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhatṭham further on kaṭṭhatṭham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹² B S³ omit m ¹³ Missing in B

ditthi ca|| Tatra kho¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho² kiñci lokasmim yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho tam kiñci lokasmim yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam³|| aham hi⁴ rupaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyam|| vedanaññeva⁵|| saññaññeva⁵|| sañkhāre yeva⁵|| viññāṇaṇñeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyam|| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmarañam sokaparideva-dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhaveyyum|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa||

24 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam kalam nu tam samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañkhārā|| Viññāṇam saṅkhit-tam⁶|| la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave⁷ evam passam|| pa⁸|| nāpa-ram itthattāyāti pajānāti||

81 (9) Pārileyya

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyam⁹ viharati Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pat-tacīvaram ādāya Kosambim¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvīsi|| Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapatikanto sāmam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add tam

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccam vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yam kiñci rūpam^o datṭhabbam (as in 7. 21-25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyam

senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Ānandam etad avoca|| Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam¹ pakkanto ti||

4 Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi² eko va Bhagavā tasmiṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmiṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotiti||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Pārileyyakam³ tad avasari|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle||

6 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdimsu||

7 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandam etad avocum|| Cirassam sutā khō⁴ no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā|| icchāma mayam āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ katham sotun ti||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Pārileyyakam bhaddhasālamūlam⁵ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||

9 Ekam antam nisinne⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī||

¹ All this from pakkāmi is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ pakkami ; S³ pakkamati ³ B pāli° always

⁴ S¹⁻³ cirassutā, omitting kho

⁵ S¹ °mūlam ekam ; S³ °mūlakam ⁶ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā¹ āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto-parivitaṅkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Vicayasō desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo|| vicayasō desitā cattāro satipatthānā|| vicayasō desitā sammappadhānā|| vicayasō desitā cattāro iddhipādā|| vicayasō desitāni pañcendriyāni|| vicayasō desitāni pañcabalāni|| vicayasō desitāni² satta-bojjhaṅgāni²|| vicayasō desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| Evaṃ vicayasō kho³ desito bhikkhave⁴ mayā dhammo|||⁵

12 Evaṃ vicayasō desito kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme||⁶ atha paṇidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato⁷ kathaṃ passato⁷ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adas-sāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisaṇaṃ adassavī|| la|| sappurisaṇadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| yā kho pana bhikkhave sā⁸ samanu-passanā saṅkhāro so⁹||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavoti||| Avijjāsamphassa-jena bhikkhave vedayitena phutthassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo¹⁰ so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhata paṭicca-samuppannā|| sā pi vedānā¹¹ so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhata paṭicca-samup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatojo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

17 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

18 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpam samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā¹|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

19 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpam samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||

So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato² paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi

¹ S^{1,3} add.-pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sã pi vedanã|| so pi phasso|| sã pi avijjã aniccã saṅkhatã paṭiccasamuppannã|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jãnato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpaṃ vantam attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ||¹ Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attani viññānaṃ|| api ca kho viññānasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| Yã kho pana sã bhikkhave samanupassanã saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| la|| kimpabhavo|| Avijjã-samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannã taṇhã|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sã pi taṇhã|| pe|| sã pi vedanã|| so pi phasso|| sã pi avijjã aniccã saṅkhatã paṭiccasamuppannã|| Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jãnato evam passato anantarã āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evam diṭṭhi hoti|| so attã so loko|| so pecca bhavissãmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparīṇāmadhammo ti||

Yã kho pana sã bhikkhave sassatadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jãnato evam passato anantarã āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanam|| na saññam|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na pi hevaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti||¹ Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No ca assaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucchedadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabbavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco|| la|| Evaṃ pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānam khayoti||

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanam na saññam na saṅkhāre na viññānam attato samanupassati|| la|| na viññānasmim attānaṃ³ samanupassati||

Na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|| Api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī⁴ anittāṅgato⁵ saddhamme||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā⁷ anittāṅgatā saddhamme saṅkhāro so|| so pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabbavo|| Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena putṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānam khayoti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikicchī; S³ veci^o

⁵ S³ anittāṅgato always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kaṅkhatā vicikicchatā; S¹ vevi^o; S³ veci^o ⁸ B evaṃ

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Pubbarāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhim||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadaliuposathe pannarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinnō hoti||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uttāyāsanaṃ ekamsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcid eva desam sace me Bhagavā okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti||

Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yad ākaṅkhasīti||

4 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā² seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhoti||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā² seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho² la² viññānupādānakkhandhoti||

5 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi||² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā ti||

6 Pa||³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ ti||

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhū^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcāhi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānam||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo tam tattha upādānam ti||

7 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañham
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evam hoti|| Evamrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānam||
evamvedano siyam anāgatam addhānam|| evamsaññī siyam
anāgatam addhānam|| evamsaṅkhāro siyam anāgatam ad-
dhānam|| evamviññāno siyam anāgatam addhānam||
Evam kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhu bhante ti kho³ so bhikkhu|| pe|| uttarim pañ-
ham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānam khandhā-
dhivacanan ti||

Yam kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam
vā paṇitam vā yam dūre santike vā ayam vuccati rūpak-
khandho|| Yā kāci vedanā|| yā kāci saññā|| ye keci saṅ-
khārā|| yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam
vā paṇitam vā yam dūre santike vā ayam vuccati viññānak-
khandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānam khandhā-
dhivacanan ti||

9 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññānakhandhassa paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S²⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya||| Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññānakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti|||

10 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyaditṭhi¹ hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme² avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| pe|| saññānaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi hotīti|||

11 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā³ attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| na vedanaṃ||| na saññānaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyaditṭhi na hotīti|||

12 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| ko vedanāya|| ko saññāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññānassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti|||

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ so manassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||| Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticca|||⁴ Yaṃ

¹ S¹-3 add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹-3 omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹-3

saññam paticca||| Ye sañkhāre paticca|||¹ Yam viññānam paticca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayam viññānassa assādo|| yam viññānam aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam ayam viññānassa ādinavo|| yo viññānasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idam viññānassa nissaraṇam ti|||

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi||| Katham nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmim ca saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

Yam kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukkhumam vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yam dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||| Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci sañkhārā||| Yam kiñci viññānam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukkhumam vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yam dūre santike vā sabbam viññānam netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||| Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato imasmim ca² saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivittakko udapādi||| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññānam anattā|| anattakatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti|||

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto parivittakam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Tānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati yam⁴ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena⁵ cetasā satthusāsanam atidhāvitabbam maññeyya||| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññānam anattā anattakatāni

¹ Complete in S¹-3

² B inserts pana

⁴ Missing in S¹-3

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁵ S¹-3 taṇhādhiḡatena.



kammāni katamattānaṃ¹ phusissanti² Paṭipucchā vinītā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu³ ||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti⁴ ||

Aniccaṃ bhante⁵ ||

17-19 Vedanā⁶ Saññā⁷ Saṅkhārā⁸ ||

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti⁹ ||

Aniccaṃ bhante¹⁰ ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹¹ ||

Dukkhaṃ bhante¹² ||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ¹³ || Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me āttāti¹⁴ ||

No hetam bhante¹⁵ ||

21 Tasmātiha¹⁶ la¹⁷ evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti¹⁸ ||

22 [Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ¹⁹ ||

Adhivacanam ca Hetunā²⁰ ||

Sattā yena duve vuttā²¹ ||

Assāda-Viññāṇakena ca²² ||

Ete dasavidhā vuttā²³ ||

Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti²⁴ || 3]

Khajjaniyavaggo tatiyo²⁵ ||

Tassuddānaṃ²⁶ || 4

Assādo²⁷ 5 dve Samudayā²⁸ || 6

Arahantehi²⁹ 7 apare dve

Sihā³⁰ 8 Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ³¹ || 9

Pārileyyena³² 10 Puṇṇamāti³³ ||

¹ S¹⁻³ katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ

² B phusissantīti

³ In B only

⁴ B Tatru^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ assādā

⁶ B samudayo

⁷ S¹⁻³ arahante (S³ -ntā)

⁸ S³ Sīho

⁹ S¹⁻³ piṇḍolyo

¹⁰ B pālī^o

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando
Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso
bhikkhavo ti||

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccasso-
sum||

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca||

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto² ambhākam
navakānam satam bahūpakāro hoti|| so amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

4 Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

Rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya|| Vedanam||
Saññam|| Sankhāre|| Viññānam upādāya asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko³ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
acce vā udakapatte + sakam mukhanimittam paccavek-
khamāno upādāya passeyya no anupādāya|| Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupā-
dāya|| vedanam|| saññam|| sankhāre|| viññānam upādāya
asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

6 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso||⁵

7-10 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññānam niccam
vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam avuso||⁵

11 Tasmātiha|| pa||

12 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhākam

¹ B sāvatthi only

² S¹⁻³ Mantāni° always (S¹ Mantāni° here only)

³ B cjātiyo ⁴ S¹⁻³ udapatte ⁵ S¹⁻³ add yam panāniccam°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti||| So amhe iminā ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||²

84 (2) Tisso

1 Savatthi|| ārame||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ āroceti||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenu-pasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ āroceti||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi||| Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti|||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ etad avoca||| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti|||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||| Saccam kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

bahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| la|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

9 Tam kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa ¹ avigatachandassa ² avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatatapaṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

10-13 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā tam rūpe avigatarāgassa||³ vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| pe|| tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

14 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā tam [saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa||]⁴ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa ² avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigatapariḷāhassa avigatatapaṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

15 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā tam viññāṇe avigatarāgassa|||⁵

16 Tam kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa ⁶ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigatapariḷāhassa vigatatapaṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

17 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā tam rūpe vigatarāgassa|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa|| viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

¹ S¹⁻³ avīta°

² S³ avīgata°

³ S³ avīta°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avīta°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or ||la|| and further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vīta° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
taṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

18 Sādhū sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā tam
viññāṇe vigātarāgassa|||

19 Tam kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

20-23 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam nic-
cam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

24 Tasmā ti ha|| la||

25 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

26 Seyyathāpassa² Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo||| Tam enaṃ³ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisam maggam
puccheyya|| so evaṃ vadeyya Evam⁴ bho purisa ayam
maggo|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpatham||⁵ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena⁶
muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍam||| Tena
muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantam ninnam pallalam||| Tena muhuttam gaccha||
tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātam|||
Tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyam|||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ⁷ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayam cevettha attho|||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacanam||| Puriso maggakusalo ti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam⁸ adhvacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam adhvaca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B seyyathāpi

³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ B ehi

⁵ B dvedhā^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha|| tena

⁷ S³ omits m

⁸ B passā tam

naṃ|| Vāmaṃ maggo ti kho Tissa aṭṭhaṅgikassetam micchāmaggaṣṣa adbhivacanāṃ|| seyyathidam micchādītthiyā|| la|| micchāsamādhissa|| Dakkhiṇaṃ maggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggaṣṣa adbhivacanāṃ|| seyyathidam sammādītthiyā|| la|| sammāsamādhissa||

80 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adbhivacanāṃ|| Mahantaṃ ninnāṃ pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānaṃ etaṃ adbhivacanāṃ|| Sobbo papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāsassetam adbhivacanāṃ||¹ Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇiyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adbhivacanāṃ||

81 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti²||

82 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamaṇo āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi||

85 (3) Yamako

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārame||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthagataṃ uppannaṃ hoti|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇā-savo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

3 Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthagataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham|| maraṇā ti||³

4 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etaḍ avocum|| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ dītthagataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyāsassetam

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ anuggahena) B °Tissa aham āṇisāmama-nussāsaniyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca|| mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi|| na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ||² na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇa ti||

8 Evaṃ pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno thāmasāparāmāsā³ abhinivissa voharati|| Tathāham⁴ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

9 Yato⁵ kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum|| atha kho⁶ te bhikkhū utthāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avocum|| Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditthigatam uppannaṃ|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti|| Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisalāṇā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi || la||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etaḍ avoca|| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditthigatam uppannaṃ|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā

¹ B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ^o

² B abbhācikkhanahi^o °abbhācikkhanaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na
hoti param maraṇā ti|||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ
ājanāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchij-
jati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

14 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā||

Aniccam āvuso||| 3

15-18 Vedanā|| pe|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ niccam
vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam āvuso||| 3

19 Tasmātiha|| pa||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti|||

21 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

22-26 Vedanaṃ|| pe|| ⁴ saññāṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

27 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathā-
gato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

28 Vedanāya|| aññatra vedanāya|||

29 Saññāya|| aññatra saññāya|||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi|||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

32 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rūpā vedanā
saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

¹ S¹-3 evaṃcakhoham

² S¹ inserts eva; S³ evaṃ

³ Complete in S¹-3 ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹-3 saṅkhāre

⁶ B rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññāṃ saṅkhāre

33 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayaṃ so arūpī
avedano asaṇṇī asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||¹

No hetam āvuso|||

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallam nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇam Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam
ājānāmi|| yāthā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

35 Ahu kho⁴ me taṃ āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno
pāpakam diṭṭhigatam idaṃ ca panāyasmāto⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadesanaṃ sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakam diṭṭhigatam
pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti|||⁶

36 Sace taṃ āvuso Yamaka evaṃ puccheyyūṃ||| Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bheda
param maraṇā kiṃ hotīti|| evaṃ puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyāsīti|||

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evaṃ puccheyyūṃ|| Yo so⁷ kiṃ hotīti⁷
evaṃ puṭṭho haṃ⁸ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyaṃ||| Rūpaṃ kho
āvuso aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ
taṃ niruddhaṃ taṃ atthagataṃ||| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañ-
khārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ||
yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagataṃ ti|||

Evaṃ puṭṭho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti|||

38 Sādhū sādhū āvuso Yamaka|| tena hāvuso Yamaka
upaman te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya|||⁹

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasam-
panno|| tassa kocid eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jivitā voropetukāmo|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasī ti

² S³ etthavato

³ S¹ tathato ; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ paname āyas^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B ; the whole from evaṃ puṭṭho^o is missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B aham always

⁹ B ^omattaññāṇāya

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasampanno nāyaṃ sukaro ¹ pasayha jivitā voropetum|| yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jivitā voropeyyan ti|| So taṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantaṃ bhanteti|| taṃ enaṃ so ² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhāpeyya|| ³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbuṭṭhāyī ⁴ pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī|| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato ⁵ pi naṃ daheyya suhajjato pi naṃ daheyya tasmiṃca vissāsaṃ āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evaṃ assa Samvissattho ⁶ kho myāyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jivitā voropeyya||

40 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi ⁷ so puriso amuṃ gahapatiṃ vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ āha Upatṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va ⁸|| vadhakaṃ ca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī ⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṃca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti|| ¹⁰

42 Yadā pi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jivitā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṃca pana santam na aññāsi Vadhako me ti||

Evam āvuso ti||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ

¹ S ¹⁻³ nabyāsukaro

² S ¹⁻³ tameso

³ S ¹⁻³ upatṭhaheyya

⁴ S ¹ pubbatṭhāyī here only

⁵ S ¹⁻³ cittato

⁶ B visāsaṃ ^o vīssattho

⁷ B hi

⁸ S ³ ca here and further on

⁹ S ¹⁻³ add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññāṇavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā viññāṇam viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| aniccaṃ viññāṇam Aniccaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

45 Dukkham rūpaṃ Dukkham rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| dukkham vedanaṃ|| dukkham saññaṃ|| dukkhe saṅkhāre|| dukkham viññāṇam Dukkham viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ * rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| anattaṃ vedanaṃ|| anattaṃ saññaṃ|| anatte saṅkhāre|| anattaṃ viññāṇam Anattaṃ vinnāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

47 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| saṅkhatam vedanaṃ|| saṅkhatam saññaṃ|| saṅkhate saṅkhāre|| saṅkhatam viññāṇam Saṅkhatam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

48 Vadhakam rūpaṃ Vadhakam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakam vedanaṃ|| vadhakam saññaṃ|| vadhake saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vadhakam viññāṇam Vadhakam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti|| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā * upādiṇṇā digharattam ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti||

50 Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasim attānaṃ|| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| na viññāṇavantam attānaṃ|| na attani vā viññāṇam|| na viññāṇasmim attānaṃ||

* B anattā

* B upentā further on anupentā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññānaṃ Aniccam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññānaṃ Anattā viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhataṃ viññānaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||¹

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakaṃ viññānaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya samvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti||³ yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārīna⁴ anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti||⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi^o

³ B evaṃ etaṃ āvuso^o ohoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesaṃāyasmantā (S¹-taṃ) disāyabrahmacāriyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kuṭāgārasālāyaṃ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakūṭikāyaṃ viharati||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāyasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimsu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocaṃ|| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶ catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etad avocaṃ|| So ⁷ cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito|| therō vā pana bālo avyatto ti||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyaśanā pakkāmitsu||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto; the whole phrase missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatrimahi

⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on

⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho mam te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum¹ katham vyākaramāno nu² khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayham tñānam āgaccheyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññakutikāyaṃ viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam tathāgato imesu catūsu tñānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto tam⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi tñānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

12 Evam vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyasanā pakkamimsu|||

¹ B uttaripuccheyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānuvādo here and further on

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ avocum

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-
titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te
aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||
katham vyākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbajakānam vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam na ca
Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyam dhammassa cānudham-
maṃ vyākareyyam na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto
gārayham thānam āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmim tathāgatoti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra
saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkhārehi||| Viññāna-
sasmim tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññānā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayam so arūpī avedano
asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasī-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato
thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi thānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti¹ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||²

No hetam bhante|||

22 Sādhū sādhū Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhanti|||

87 (5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upatṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha||| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti||| Evam ca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu||| Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdim-su|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati|| evaṇ ca pana⁶ vadeti Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībāvena|||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami|||

¹ S¹.³ paññāpeyya

³ B dukkhasaccañca

⁵ S¹.³ omit so

² More complete in S¹.³

⁴ S¹.³ atha

⁶ S¹.³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake samadhosi||¹

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca|| Alam Vakkali mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisidissamīti|| Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca|| Kacci te Vakkali khamanīyam kacci yāpanīyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti||

Na me bhante khamanīyam na yāpanīyam|| bhāhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkuccam na koci vippaṭisāroti||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkuccam anappako ca vippaṭisāro ti||

11 Kacci pana tam² Vakkali attā sīlato na upavadatīti||

Na kho mam bhante attā sīlato³ upavadatīti||

12 No ce⁴ kira tam Vakkali attā sīlato upavadati|| atha kiñci⁵ te kukkuccam ko ca vippaṭisāro ti||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamtukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā|| yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan ti||

13 Alam Vakkali kim te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena|| Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati|| yo mam passati so dhammam passati|| Dhammam hi Vakkali passanto mam passati mam passanto dhammam passati||

14 Tam kim maññasi Vakkali|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

¹ So B; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvam

³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmīṇca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvataham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccam bhante||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam va
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||²

15-16 Tasmā ti|| Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upatthāke āmantesi|| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakam
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakam āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattiṃ taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamsu||

22 Ekam antam tthitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
tīti||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti||

24 Idam avocaṃ tā devatāyo|| Idam vatvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi|| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evam vadetha|| Sunāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Gijjhakūṭam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam atṭhamsu||| Ekam antam tṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatīti||| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakam te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti|||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avocum||| Suṇāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanam dvinnā ca devatānam ti|||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upatṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha katham hi nāma mādiso ucce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ sotabbam maññeyā ti|||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantam Vakkalim mañcakā oropesum¹|||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiya|| la|| ekam antam atṭhamsu||| Ekam antam tṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti||| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti||| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali² evam āha||| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakan te maraṇam bhavissati³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti|||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṇca vadeti⁴||| Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ tam dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemam vā ti na vicikicchāmi|||

¹ B voro^o ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹-3 bhavissatīti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe|||¹

Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||¹

Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ tatthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamiṃsu||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi²||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamīsu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu|||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocaṃ||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu + ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||⁵ yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||| Āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi||⁸ yattha Vakkalinā⁹ kulaputtana sattham āharitan ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum|||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassaṅkami|||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato va mañcake vivattakkhandhamsemānaṃ|||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthi

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passam° as B ⁸ B °issāma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimam disam|| gacchati pacchimam disam gacchati uttaram disam gacchati dakkhiṇam disam gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho² gacchati anudisam||²

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimam disam|| la|| gacchati anudisanti||

Evam bhante||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam patitthitan ti||

40 Apatitthitena ca bhikkhave viññāpene Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti||

88 (6) Assaji

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme⁵ viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bālhagilāno||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upatthāke āmantesi|| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālhagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evaṃca vadetha Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībhāvena||

¹ B adds disam ² S^{1,3} add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S¹ vandatīti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vutthito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake¹ samadhosi|||²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca||| Alam Assaji mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissāmīti|||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Assajim etad avoca||| Kacci te Assaji khamanyam kacci yāpaniyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti|||

10 Na me bhante khamanīyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkuccam na koci vippaṭisāro ti|||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkuccam anappako vippaṭisāro ti|||

12 Kacci pana tam³ Assaji attā sīlato na upavadatīti|||⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā sīlato upavadatīti|||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā sīlato upavadati atha kiñca te kukkuccam ko ca vippaṭisāro ti|||

Pubbe khvāham⁵ bhante gelaññam⁶ passambhetvā passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippaṭisārī⁷ viharāmi|| so tam⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam hoti no no⁹ ca khvāham¹⁰ parihāyāmīti|||

14 Ye te Assaji samanabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samādhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim¹¹ appaṭilabhatam evam hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti|||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samañcopi here and further on

³ B kicci^o; S¹⁻³ ote ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaññe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhi

19 Viññāṇaṃ pa||

20 Tasmātiha pa||

21 Evam passaṃ pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti||
anajjhositā ti * pajānāti|| anabhinanditāti pajānāti|| Duk-
khaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti|| anajjho-
sitāti pajānāti|| anabhinanditā ti pajānāti|| Adukkham
asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti|| la||
anabhinanditāti pajānāti||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati|| Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ
vediyati|| Adukkham asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati
visaññutto naṃ vediyati||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāya-
pariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| Jīvitapari-
yantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyāmīti pajānāti|| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapari-
yādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavis-
santīti pajānāti||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca
telapadipo jhāyeyya|| tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyā-
dānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya|| Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu
kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ
vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajānāti|| jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ
vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyāmīti pajā-
nāti|| Kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva
sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavis-santīti pajānā-
tīti||

89 (7) Khemo

1 Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosam-
biyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Kheṇako Badarikā-
rāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno ³ ||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which sub-
stitutes evam āhamsu kacci te avuso khamaniyam kacci
yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vutthitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakam āmañtesuṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evaṃ āhamsa||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam patissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etad avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Kacci te āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamaniyam na yāpaniyam||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako avuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha||| Na me āvuso khamaniyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam² vā attaniyam vā samanupassasīti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam patissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassatīti|||

¹ S¹.3 okamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassāmiti||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassāmiti||

11 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evam vadehi|| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnam paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānam vā attaniyam vā samanupassāmi||² na camhi araham khīṇāsavo||. Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham³ asmīti ca na⁴ samanupassāmi ti||

¹ S¹ khoham ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S^{1.3} °ssāmiti

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there^{*} bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi|| na camhi araham khīṇāsavo||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigataṃ ayam aham asmīti na ca samanupassāmi||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evam vadehi||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ||² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||² Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi³ kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya āharāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamissāmi|||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

¹ This paragraph exists in S₃, but included between (), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till samanū in this

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S₃ vadesīti, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi||| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| Sankhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi|||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na¹ viññāṇaṃ|| napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiñjakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Yathā katham panāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

22 Evaṃ eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato||| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī⁸ viharati||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹-3 insert pi

² S¹-3 omit samanū

³ Omitted by S¹-3

⁴ S¹-3 vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kiñjakkhassa; B kiñcakkhārāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹-3 aṇu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayā-nupassino viharato yo ² pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati|||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham saṃkiliṭṭham malaggahitaṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadajjum|| tam enaṃ rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche udake vikkhāleti|||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| tam enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| tam enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti|| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati|||

27 Evam eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahināni bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ itī rūpassa samudayo itī rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātāṃ gacchati|||

28 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etaḍ avocum||| Na 'kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu; S³ obyāyānu, the first ā being erased

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

² B use usa° always

³ B sammadhitvā

⁴ Missing in S³

⁵ S¹ ye°; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekḥā pucchimha¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkatuṃ²||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhituṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaṭaṃ vibhattaṃ² uttānīkatanti³||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako⁴ attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandum⁵||

31 Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññaṃāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsāvehi cittaṇi muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti³||

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye¹||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallāṇā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca²|| Ovaḍantu maṃ āyasmanto therā anusāsantu maṃ āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ ti³||

3 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ⁵ etad avoca²|| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ¹|| vedanā aniccā¹|| saññā aniccā¹|| saṅkhārā aniccā¹|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ¹|| Rūpaṃ anattā¹|| vedanā¹|| saññā¹|| saṅkhārā¹|| viññāṇaṃ anattā¹|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti³||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi²|| Mayhaṃ pi kho etaṃ evaṃ hoti¹|| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ¹|| vedanā¹|| saññā¹|| saṅkhārā¹|| viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ¹|| Rūpaṃ anattā¹||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekḥā āpucchimhā

² B vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamatthe sabbū-padhipaṭṭinissagge tanhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam|| atha ko⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam passato hoti⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi|| Ayam kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme|| satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam desetum yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyam|| Atthi ca me āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā viṣaṭṭhi⁶ yaṃ nūnāhaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmata Ānandena saddhim sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasman-tam Ānandam etad avoca|| Ekam idāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda samayam Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye|| Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāram⁷ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avocaṃ⁸|| Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

9 Evaṃ vutte mam āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ|| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| la|| viññāṇam anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi|| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammam passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ viṣaṭṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccāṃ paṃ viññāṇam aniccāṃ ||
Rūpam anattāṃ vedanāṃ saññāṃ saṅkhārāṃ viññāṇam
anattāṃ sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti ||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandati nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanāṃ upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam ||
atha ko carahi me attā ti || na kho panetaṃ dhammam
passato hoti² || Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya
yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti ||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahosi || Ayam kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme ||
satthu ceva samvannito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrah-
macārinam pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetum yathāham dhammam passeyyam || Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatṭhi yaṃ nunāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti ||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
katham yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti ||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa attā-
manāṃ api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindī odahāvuso Channa sotam || bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammam
viññātun ti ||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ uḷāram
pītipāmujjam uppajji¹⁰ || Bhabbo kirasmi dhammam viñ-
ñātun ti ||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum
ovadantassa || Dvayanissito khvāyam Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹ nappassīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammam passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayham

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkham instead of apināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindī, perhaps chindī

⁸ B tvam

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca||| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodhaṃ kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti||| Upāyupādānābhinivesavinibandho khāyaṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyaṃ upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānussayā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhitṭhāti ⁵ Attā me ti||| Dukkhaṃ eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñāṇaṃ evassa ettha hoti||| Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti|||

17 Sabbam atthīti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto|| Sabbam natthīti ayaṃ dutiyo anto||| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti||| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Evam etaṃ ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyaśmantānaṃ tādīsā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāma ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvattthi|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ °dānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B °nussayam ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S¹⁻³ Evañcate

⁷ S¹⁻³ honti

⁸ S¹⁻² āyaśmantādīsā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Samyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anussaya and A pagatam (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||| Yā kaci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| pe|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa||| Sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama Neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ

¹ Sr.³ omit m

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto
hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamāṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānaṣaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati||| ⁴

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assajī Khemako Channo|| ⁵

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati||| ⁷

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadī*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohāriṇi duraṇ-
gamā sīghasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā
assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyū||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu||
te naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te
naṃ ajjholambeyyū||| Biraṇā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū||| Rukkhā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ
ajjholambeyyū|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya
te palujjeyyū|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjey-
ya|| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹²
Biraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya||| ¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā ² S¹⁻³ ahim^o mamim^o here and before

³ S¹⁻³ vaggo samatto ⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr^o

⁵ B Assajī Khemo Dāsako Channo ⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo^o eti ⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always ¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyum|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjeyya||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjati||

6-8 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

9 Viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ viññānaṃ palujjati|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanam āpajjati||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe||

16 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātīti||

94 (2) *Puppham (or Vaddham)*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Nāhaṃ bhikkhave lokaṇa vivadāmi loka ca² mayā vivadati|| Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmiṃ vivadati||

4 Yaṃ bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthi ti vadāmi|| Yaṃ bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthi ti vadāmi||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loka paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ⁴ Natthi ti vadāmi||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B va; S¹⁻³ insert kho bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yaṃmyaham; S³ yaṃmayham

6 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ|| ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

7-9 Vedanā||¹ Saññā|| pe|| Sankhārā||¹

10 Viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmā-dhammaṃ natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Natthīti vadāmi||

11 Idam² kho bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Natthīti vadāmi||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

13 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāma-dhammaṃ atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

17 Viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ ahaṃ pi taṃ Atthīti vadāmi||

18 Idam² kho bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ yaṃ ahaṃ pi³ Atthīti vadāmi||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānīkaroti||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yaṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti||

21 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānī karoti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹-3

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yaṃ

⁴ S¹-3 abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti patthapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti|| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne patthapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumam vā puṇḍarikam vā uḍake jātam uḍake samvaddham¹ uḍakā accuggamma thāti² anupalittam udakena||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti||

95 (3) *Phenam*

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyam³ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam Gaṅgā nadī mahantam phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe sāro||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atītānāgatam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma tiṭṭhantam

³ S³ ayojjhāyayam; B ayujjhāyam ⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udae bubbulam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbule sāro|||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atitānāgata-paccuppannā|| pe|| yā dūre santike vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānam pacchime māse thite majjhantike kāle marīcikā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave marīkāya sāro|||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno tiṇham kuṭhārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tattha passeyya mahantam kadallikkhandham ujum navam akukkajātam⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto⁶ phegguṃ pi nādhigaccheyya kuto saram|||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹-3 rittamkaññeva

² B pubbulham always

³ B thita^o marīcikā; S¹-3 ^omarīci phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukkujakajātam

⁶ S¹-3 nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadallikkhandhe sāro|||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci sankhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā|| pa|| ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave saṅkhāresu sāro|||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsī vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidamseyya|| tam enaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro|||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam|| pa|| yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāne sāro²|||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññāna-smim pi nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti|| pe³|| Nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvā⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca Satthā|||

Phenapiṇḍupamam rūpaṃ|| vedanā bubbulupamā⁵||

Marīcikūpamā saññā|| saṅkhārā kadalūpamā||

Māyūpamañca viññānaṃ|| dīpitādiccabandhunā⁶|| 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati||
rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸|| yo nam passati yoniso|| 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vatvā ⁵ B pubbulhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ tam nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañña kāyaṃ ārabba¹|| bhūripaññaena desitaṃ||
pahānā² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ|| rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ḍitaṃ³|| 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññānaṃ|| yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ||
apaviddho tadā seti|| parabhattaṃ acetanaṃ|| 4 ||

Etādisāyaṃ⁴ santāno|| māyāyaṃ bālalāpinī||
Vadhako eso akkhāto|| sāro ettha na vijjati|| 5 ||

Evam khande avekkheyya⁵|| bhikkhu āradhaviṛiyo||
divāvāya divārattiṃ|| sampajāno paṭissato|| 6 ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ⁶|| kareyya saraṇattano⁷||
Careyyādittasīso va|| patthayaṃ accutaṃ padan ti⁸|| 7 ||

96 (4) Gomayaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|| Atha kho aññataro⁹|| nisīdi⁹||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā|| pe||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkhārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti||

8 Atthi' nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañña kāyaṃ gārayhaṃ ² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitaṃ ⁴ S¹⁻³ oseyyaṃ ⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ pajahē sabbasaṃyogaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇaṃ attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ tī)— ⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā

¹² B sassatidhammaṃ here only

niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassati||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā¹|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ² niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassatīti||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ gomayapiṇḍaṃ pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tattheva ṭhassati||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhaviṣṣa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya|| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo mud-dhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatināma-rājadhānīpamukhāni||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādapamukhāni||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūtāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakuṭāgarāpamukhāni||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ|| danta-mayāni saramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇa-katthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni⁴ kadalimiga-pava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ viññāṇaṃ

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohita-kūpa-dhānāni|||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-thanāgarājapamukhāni|||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-assarājapamukhāni|||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-laṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayan-tarathapamukhāni|||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇirata-
napamukhāni|||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisahas-sāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevīpamukhāni|||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasa-hassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² pariṇāyakaratanapamu-khāni|||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusa-hassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kamsupadhāraṇāni|||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭi-sahassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni|||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thālipākasa-hassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhihāro abbihari-yittha|||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-sānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena sama-yena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvatī rājadhāni|||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B °chadāni

² S¹.³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukula-sandhāni

⁴ S¹.³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena
ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-
sānam ekaññeva tam¹ kuṭāgāraṃ hoti yam aham tena
samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kuṭāgāraṃ²||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-
sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena
paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā sāramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā
rūpiyamayo vā||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-
nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-
nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-
nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-
nam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-
cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisa-
hassānam ekaññeva tam vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena
samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-
mam vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālīpākasahas-
sānam eko yeva so thālīpāko hoti yato nālīkodaṇaparamam
bhuñjāmi tadūpiyañca supeyyam||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā
vipariṇātā||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā
kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu
saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} oṇo

³ S^{1.3} valāho^o

⁴ S^{1.3} yamaham

⁵ S³ paccutṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S^{1.3} khattiyāvāvelamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu saṅkhāresu
nibbinditum alam virajjitum alam vimuccitum ti|||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva tṭhassati|||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā|||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā|||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam
sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva
tṭhassatiti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva tṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā pe|| kāci saññā|||
keci saṅkhārā pe|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva tṭhassatiti|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyāya paṃsum
āropetvā tam bhikkham etaḍ avoca|||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ
dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva tṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ
abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadham-
maṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā-
dukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi
rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadham-
maṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhak-
khayāya|||

¹ S 1-3 tamyevanidānaṃ

² S3 kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S1-3 etta (S1 ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamam tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamam tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissamsu⁴ niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvaṃ sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññāṇam abhavissa niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññāṇam natthi niccam dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Tam kim maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhas-sati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavimsu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamam tatheva ṭhas-sati dukkhakkhayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamam tatheva ṭhas-sati (tasmā° being also omitted by S³)

Aniccam bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
titi|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam* (or *Samuddakam*)

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ ta-
theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam assatam
avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sattatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvam assatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddula* (or *Bhaddula*) (1)

1-2 Sāvattthi||| Tatra|| voca|||²

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanā-
naṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati
vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāhaṃ bhikkhave avijjānīvara-
nānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃ-
sarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā
dayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāhaṃ bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhasamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavī dayhati vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhasamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḥhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho tam eva kbīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assuṭavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññāna-samim vā attānaṃ||| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññānaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpabhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññānaṃbhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ das-sāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na¹ vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā¹ attānaṃ na attani vā¹ viññānaṃ na viññāna-samim vā¹ attānaṃ||| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpabhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññānaṃbhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānivaranaṇaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsāratāṃ|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḥhe khile vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanippajjati|||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisidati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisidati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati|||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohaṇā ti||| Cittasaṃkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti|||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ|||

Evam bhante|||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ citteneva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaṃ cittaññeva cittataraṃ|||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Dīgharattaṃ idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohaṇāti||| Cittasaṃkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti cittavodānā⁸ sattā visujjhanti|||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittā sam^o

⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidam

⁷ S¹ citte saṃkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evaṃcittam yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā citteneva cittatā||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi pāṇehi cittaññeva cittataram||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittam paccavekkhitabbaṃ Digharattam idaṃ cittam saṅki-
litthaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṅkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti|||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā citta-kārako vā² rajanāya vā³ lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliyā⁴ vā mañjetthiyā⁵ vā suparimatthe⁶ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapatte vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā⁷ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccāṅgiṃ|| evaṃ eva⁸ kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññāṇaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭam* (or *Nāva*)

1-2 Savatthi||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato|||

4 Kiṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayoti||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā||| Iti saṅkhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati ³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yavā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjatthāya ⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimattē

⁷ B inserts koci ⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārayeva

passa¹ atthagamoti||| Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānam khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi² evam icchā uppajjeyya. Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

6 Tam kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānam abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānam abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānam abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānam abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānam abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya. Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinaṃ abhinibbijjeyyunti|| atha kho abhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥkā pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinaṃ abhinibbhijjituṃ|||

9 Tam kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya|| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

11 Tam kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā|| catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānam|| la|| atthaṅgikassa maggassa||

12 Bhāvanānuyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññānassa

² S^{1,3} kiñcapi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacaniyam|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānaṃ bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ bhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya va mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Ahovata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacaniyam|| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānaṃ|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijaṭṭhe dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅguṭṭhapadā||³ no ca khvassa evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti Ettakam vata me⁴ ajja vāsijaṭṭassa khīṇaṃ ettakam hiyyo ettakam pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇaṃ khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ hoti||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa^o

³ B °padam

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme, always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakaṃ vata me aṭṭha āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakaṃ hiyyo
ettakaṃ pareti|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhianabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ udake pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavattāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

21 Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti||

102 (10) *Aniccataṃ (or Saññā)*

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra voca||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikataṃ sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahāna-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadālen-
to kasati|| Evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikataṃ sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajam layitvā
agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti||⁸ Evaṃ eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe||⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B °ppavuttāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchodeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānaṃ samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ °chinnāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapatibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā kūṭaṃ
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārī³
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohita-canda-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tāra-karūpānam pabhā
sabbā tā candimāpabhāya⁵ kalam nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khavā aniccasaññā|| pa||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamayā viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussukkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāsa-gatam tamāgatam abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocati⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikāta sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmi-mānam samū-
hanti||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³; S¹ khuddha°; B kuṭṭarājāne

⁵ S¹⁻³ candiyāpabhāya (S³ yam)

⁶ B nagghanti

⁷ B abbhussākkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikatā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññānam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikatā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantiti||

Pupphavaggo samatto||¹

Tatra uddānam||²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Phenam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham||⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā ||⁶

Vāsijaṭam Aniccā ti||⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam||⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayam

Pupphavaggena paññāsadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPAÑÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) *Ante*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcama

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ osikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto¹

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto¹ Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ² Katame pañca³ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saikhārupādānakkhandho viññāpupādānakkhandho⁴ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto¹

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto¹ Yāyam taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinnandini² seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavaṭaṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto¹

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹ Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto¹ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo² seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi³ pa⁴ sammāsamādhī⁵ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipaṭipadanto¹

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti¹

104 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra² voca³

3 Dukkhañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamudayañ ca dukkhanirodhañ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ² ca³ tam sunātha⁴

4 Katamañ ca³ bhikkhave dukkham¹ Pañcupādānakhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ² Katame pañca³ seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho⁴ pe⁵ viññāpupādānakkhandho⁶ Idam vuccati bhikkhave dukkham¹

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹ Yāyam taṇhā ponabbhavikā² pa³ vibhavataṇhā⁴ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho¹ Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo² Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho¹

¹ S¹⁻³ °gaminī° always ² S¹⁻³ °gāminiñca paṭipadam

³ B kathañca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam sammā-
 diṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti||

105 (3) Sakkāyo

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Sakkāyaṁ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayaṁ ca sakkāyanirodhaṁca sakkāyanirodhagāminiṁ ca
 paṭipadam tam¹ suṇātha||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacanīyam|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhando|| pe||² viññāṇupādānakkhando||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| Yāyam
 taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya||
 pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam
 sammādiṭṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā ti||

106 (4) Pariññeyyā

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññā ca
 pariññātāviṇṇa³ puggalam tam suṇātha||

4 Katame⁴ ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātapīca; S³ oñātapīca

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamo

⁵ S¹⁻³ oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo² Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññā³

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo⁴ Arahātissa vacanīyam⁵ Yo yam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto⁶ ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti⁷

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra² voca³

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā⁴ Katame pañca⁵ Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho⁶ pe⁷ Viññānupādānakkhandho⁸

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti⁹ pe¹⁰ pajānanti¹¹ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti¹²

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti¹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā² Katame pañca³ Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho⁴ pe⁵

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam na pajānanti⁶ pe⁷ pajānanti⁸ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti⁹

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti¹

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā² Katame pañca³ Seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho⁴ pe⁵ viññānupādānakkhandho⁶

4 Yato ca⁷ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave

² S¹⁻³ na me te^o (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Arahaṇ*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
nupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam veditvā
anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
arahaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anup-
pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasāññojano sammadaññā
vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgi* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati
ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim
anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati
ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakataṃ āyatim
anuppādadhammaṃ ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgi* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B upāyu° always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paḥīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinna-
mūlaṃ|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā paḥīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhivinēsānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ paḥīnaṃ bhavissati ucchin-
namūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhamman ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatrudḍānaṃ||

Ante 3 Dukkhañcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahaṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisīno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodham na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samaṇe; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandarāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

114 (2) *Vijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|||* Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati||| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam|| rūpanirodham|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

115 (3) *Kathika* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati||| Kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alam vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alam vacanāya|||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam ce bhikkhu|||

8 Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

* Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu|| Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu||

7 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammam deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti||

117 (5) Bandhanā

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī|| pe|| sappurisdhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānaṃ|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati³ baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara° always

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānaṃ||| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||*

7 Viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññāṇabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurisadhammesu vinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ||| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhamā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññaṃ attato|| la|||

11 Na saṅkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññāṇam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññāṇabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkhamā ti vadāmi|||

118 (6) *Parimucchita*

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpaṃ etaṃ mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso haṃ asmi na meso attāti||| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbam|||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

* Complete in S^{r.3} ² S^{r.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{r.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dāṭṭhabbam|||*

7 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhante|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dāṭṭhabbam|||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre|||

6 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti|||

Evam bhānte|||

Sādhū bhikkhave|| Viññānaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dāṭṭhabbam|||

7 Evam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Saññojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādhammā katamaṃ ca saññojanaṃ|||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojaniyā dhammā|| idaṃ
saññojananti|||

121 (9) Upādānam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desis-
sāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| katamam
upādānaṃ|||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha
chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

9 Viññāṇaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo
taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idaṃ
upādānaṃ ti|||

122 (10) Silam

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca
Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Miga-
dāye|||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayaṃ
paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami||
pa|| etad avoca||| Silavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā-
katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti|||

4 Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādānak-
khandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā|||

5 Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando||
viññāṇupādānakkhando||| Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhik-
khunā ime pañcupādānakkhandā aniccato dukkhato|| pe||
anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ silavā

¹ Sr.³ ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpānna panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpānna pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso¹ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalaṃ⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahata⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahata pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇdato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇīyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattam ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paticcayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭṭha
ditṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva samvattanti satisam-
paññāya³ cāti|||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ|||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatthi|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami⁵|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāraṃkāraṃānānusayā na hontī ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci
saṅkhārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam
mama neso haṃ asmi na me so attāti evaṃ etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
maṃkāraṃānānusayā na hontī ti|||

¹ S³ paticcayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
preceding; the word *sutavā* being only put instead of
sūlavā

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (18) *Kappo* (2)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca|| Katham nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ¹ mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikkantam² santam³ suvimuttan ti||

3 Yam kiñci Kappa rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam||
la|| sabbam rūpam netam mama neso ham asmi na meso
attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtam sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti||

4-6 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci sañ-
khārā||

7 Yam kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
tam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
pañītaṃ vā|| yam dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtam sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

8 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantam santam suvimuttan ti||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto⁴||

Avijjā Vijjā⁵ dve Kathikā||

Bandhanā Parimuccitā duve⁶||

Saññojānam Upādānam⁷||

Sīlam Sutavā⁸ dve ca Kappena ti⁹||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

¹ S¹⁻³ °pagata° always ² S¹⁻³ vidhāya° further on vidhā°

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

⁵ S¹⁻³ Dve bhikkū

⁶ S¹⁻³ Parimuccā dve

⁷ S¹⁻³ °dānā

⁸ S¹ Sīla ; S³ Silavā and omits Sutavā

⁹ S¹⁻³ Kappināti

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathādhammaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Vayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ¹ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Vayadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ Samudayavayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhamme saṅkhāre Vayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre Samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ Samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayarūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Vayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ

¹ B and S¹ omit vaya in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammam rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||

12 Samudayadhammam vedanam|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammam saññam|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe||^{*}

15 Samudayadhammam viññānam Samudayadhammam
viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammam viñ-
ñānam Vayadhammam viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammam viññānam Samudayavayadham-
mam viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvatā vijjāgato hoti-
ti||

127 (2) *Samudayadhamma* (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patisallānā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā
ca³ avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam
rūpam Samudayadhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| vayadhammam rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
mam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanam|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammam saññam||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre||

8 Samudayadhammam viññānam|| pa⁴|| vayadhammam
viññānam|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammam⁵ viññānanti
yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettāvatā ca⁷ avijjāgato hotīti||

^{*} 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhammā* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānam|||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantam Sāriputtam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| vāyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ|| pe|| samudayaavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayaavayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññāṃ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ|| samudayaavayadhammaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyam viharanti Isipatane Migadāye²||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantam Sāriputtam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||

8 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyam Isipatane Migadāye||

¹ Complete in B

² Sr.³ taññeva nidānam—Ekam antam nisīdi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti¹|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa|||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvatāca vijjāgato hotīti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹⁻³ (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādinavañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

- 1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||
 2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam¹ ||pe||
 3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
 tam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso
 Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā
 vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||
 5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññā-
 ṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na
 pajānāti|||
 9 Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
 ti²|||
 10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
 Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
 cati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hoti
 ti|||
 11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||
 12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||
 15 Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
 yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||
 16 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hoti-
 ti|||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

- 1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||
 3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittavatā ca avijjā-
 gato hotiti|||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayaṇca
 atthagamaṇca assādaṇca ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
 bhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||
 5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||
 8 Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthagamaṇca assādaṇca
 ādinavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

¹ S²-3 patisallāpā vuṭṭhito° upasaṅkami° nisīdi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti-
ti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita
vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathā-
bhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam
vuccatāvuso¹ vijjāgato hotiti¹||

135 (10) *Koṭṭhita* (3)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasman-
taṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti ti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti||
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti||
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayaṃ na pajā-
nāti viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminim
paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotiti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-
Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuc-
cati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato
hotiti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B.

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññānaṣṣa samudayam pajānāti
viññānanirodham pajānāti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti||

Avijjāvaggo||

Tatruddānam||

Samudayadhammena tīni²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULĀ—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) *Kukkula*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkulam|| vedanā kukkulā⁶||
saññā kukkulā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkulā⁶|| viññānam kukku-
lām||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānaṣṣmim pi nibbindati||

5 Nibbindam virajjati||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti||

137 (2) *Aniccena* (1)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o dve

⁴ B samudayeca; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkulam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam aniccam|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti ||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatthi||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

*7 Viññānam anattā² tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijānāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇam parijānāti|||

5 So rūpam parijānaṃ|| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññāṇam parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatthi|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S¹⁻³ anattaṃ

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti ¹||

148 (18) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanam|| saññānam|| saṅkhāre|| viññānam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānam vedanam|| saññānam|| saṅkhāre|| viññānam pari jānam parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññānamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti||

Kukkulavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkulā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kisminnu bhikkhave satī kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattam sukhadukkhanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° ³ S¹⁻³ tatrud° ⁴ S¹⁻³ aniccā

⁵ So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhadukkham||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| pa|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
sukhadukkham||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpam niccam anic-
cam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti||

Dukkham bhante

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhamti||

No hetam bhante||

11-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

14 Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkham
ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evampassam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānā-
titi||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

1-2 Sāvatthi||

3 Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassatīti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

² Complete in S¹-3: S¹ adding vābahiddham vā to ajjhat
tam

² S¹-3 add vā

³ S¹-3 Rūpam

abhinivissa||¹ la|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya
viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupassati||²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam
anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupasseyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

14 Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti samanupasseyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatīti||

151 (3) *Eso attā*³

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā
so loko so pecca⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipari-
ṇāmadhammoti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca
bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

6-9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati
viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹-3 repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin:
bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpamabhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati No cassaṃ no
ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatī ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹-3 have Evam diṭṭhi uppajjati
no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavis-
sāmi na me bhavissatī ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹-3

⁴ B pacca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā*¹

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā || pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹-3

² B nābhavissam always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassam no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passam|| pe|| naparam itthattayāti pajānāti ti||

153 (5) Micchā

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam paṇāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyya ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam|| api
nu tam anupādāya micchādītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjātīti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
sakkāyadītṭhi uppajjati|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya
dītṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu tam anupādāya sakkāya-
dītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānuditṭhi uppajjātīti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa attānuditṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
diṭṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
diṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyū saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante||²

15 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

¹ S¹-3 saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹-3 only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-vinibandhājjhosānā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||| ¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami||| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ anupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vā ti sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam||| ²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of °vinibandhājjhosānā to °vinibandhā (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo||²

Tassuddānam||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu + dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānam||⁷

Antam Vijiā Samudayañ ca||

Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatīti||⁸

Khandhasamyuttam niṭṭhitam||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvattthi|| ārāme||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānam bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādhammā tatovijjā

kukkuḷo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātamkelatīni (-ni being erased in S¹) paññāsakam samattam

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvattthi in the sequel

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana mīyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa mīyatīti passa rogoti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassanti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||² Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana mīyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa mīyatīti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūṭanti passa|| Ye nam evam passanti te sammāpassanti ti||

9 Sammāḍassanam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||³
Sammāḍassanam kho Rādha nibbidattham||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||⁴

12 Vimutti⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||⁴

13 Nibbānam pana bhante kimatthiyanti||

Assa⁶ Rādha pañham nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetum|| Nibbānogadham hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyanam nibbānapariyosānan ti||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻³

³ B kimattham

⁴ B °attham

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttim

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatīti|||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāne yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiṇanti|||³ Yāva kiṇaṇca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatatataṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti⁴ manāyanti⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparilāhā vigatatataṇhā|| atha kho⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamṣenti vikiṇanikaṃ⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikiṇanikaṃ karotha taṇhak-khayāya paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha||| Saññaṃ vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññānaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha⁸ viddhamsetha vikiṇanikaṃ karotha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibānan ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavan-tam etad avoca||| Bhavanetti⁹ bhavanettinirodho¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti katamo bhavanettinirodho ti|||¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oṅgārakesuhi kiṇantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ alliyanti kelāyanti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti ⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho ⁷ B vikiṇaniyaṃ always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁹ B adds nirodho ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanetti ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam
vuccati bhavanettī tesam nirodhā¹ bhavanettīnirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā||
ayam vuccati bhavanettī tesam nirodhā bhavanettīnirodho
ti||

4 (4) *Parinñeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā
Bhagavā etad avoca|| Parinñeye ca dhamme desissāmi
pariññaṇ ca² pariññātāvim puggalam ca tam suṇohi||³
pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha parinñeyyā
dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha parinñeyyo dhammo||
Vedanā parinñeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā parinñeyyo
dhammo|| Viññāṇaṃ parinñeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti
Rādha parinñeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-
khayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayam vuccati Rādha
pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa
vacaniyam|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam
vuccati Rādha pariññātāvi⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā
Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca||
seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānak-
khandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ pariññātāvica puggalam tam suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ ñātāvi

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataṃ|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti|| te kho¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataṃ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammataṃ|| te ca panāyasmantosāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagaṇaṇca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharantīti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādham Bhagavā etaḍ avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹⁻³ add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) *Arahā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasman-tam Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam viditvā anupāda^{*} vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahaṇ khināsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvi-mutto ti||

9 (9) *Chandarāga* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasman-tam Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chande yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammā||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

* S¹.3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā taṃ pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyaśman-taṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Rūpe kho Rādhā yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ paṇiṇaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppāda-dhammaṃ||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā paṇiṇā bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6-7 Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā paṇiṇā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evantaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṇiṇaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppāda-dhammaṃ ti||

Rādhāsamyuttassa pathamo vaggo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||²

Māro Satto Bhavanettī||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||³

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare dve ti||³

¹ B has only vago tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti bhante¹ vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro||

5 Evam passam Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| pe||² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māradhammo Māradhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante Māradhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam Māradhammo||

5 Evam passam Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

13 (3) *Anicca* (1)

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho bhante aniccanti||³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccam|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānam aniccam||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

14 (4) *Anicca* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Aniccadhammo aniccadhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante aniccadhammo ti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹-3 kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹-3; more complete in B

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkharā aniccadhammo|| viññānam
aniccadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkham dukkhanti
bhante vuccati|| Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkham|| vedanā dukkhā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā dukkhā|| viññānam dukkham||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo|| vedanā dukkha-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo|| viññānam
dukkhadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā|| vedanā anattā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā anattā|| viññānam anattāti||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bha-
gantam etad avoca|| Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo|| vedanā anatta-

dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇam
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇam khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇam
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇam samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammōti||| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodha-
dhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

Vaggo dutiyo|||

Uddānaṃ||| ¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|||

Aniccehi pare dūve|| ²

Dukkhehi ca ³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tattheva ca||| ⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante
Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| ⁶ pahitatto
vihareyyan ti|||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca
Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo||| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Saññā||| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||
Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo
rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ aniccehiapare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tattheva ca ; S³ puts anattā
before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ|||

4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

34 (12) *Nirodhadhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Viññāṇaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|||

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo|||¹

Tatraddānaṃ|||

¹ So S¹.3 (S¹ Āyātana°); B vaggo udānam; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare duve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayam|| ⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ⁵ Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha Māro|| Rūpam kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññānam Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccam* (1-2)

4-6 Yam kho Rādha aniccam||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

¹ S¹⁻³ aniccehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samudayam

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yam kho Rādha dukkham||

4-6 Yam kho Rādha dukkhadhammam||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti||

46 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|| Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo||

4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||

7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho||

Tatraddānam||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā aparena dve||

Dukkham ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi aṭṭhamam||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

Rādha-Samyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In S^{1.3} the end is thus: 'Evam Mārosuttāni vitthāretabbāni—Evam nirodhadhammena chattimsaveyyā-

BOOK III DITTHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatti²|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante|| pe||²

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāyasati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā ađenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evaṃ Rādhāsamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyākaraṇāni honti—Rādhāsamyuttam samattam—Tatruddānaṃ—Māro ca Māraddhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

² Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||'

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti||
na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasū-
riyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ
pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā anic-
caṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na
najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā
uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ¹
tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā
hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkha-
nirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ² ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mamaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam
mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² Sr.3 hotiti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la||

10-12 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

13 Viññāṇam niccam aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

14 Yam pidaṃ¹ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pat-tam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukkhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in S¹⁻³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|||

9-13 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā|| la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam piniccam va aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāya-noti|||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti|||

3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹-3

² B nābhavissam always

nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuviracitam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tḥānesu kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahinā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭhaṃ natthi hutam natthi sukata dukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayaṃ loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammā paṭipannā ye imaṇca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūtika ayaṃ³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹-3 samagga (S³ m) tā

³ B yam

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavikāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthini bhavanti bhasmantāhūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvīlāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yittham|| pe|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dinnam natthi yittham|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dinnam natthi yittham|| pa|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkhaṃ viparīṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yittham|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only

⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Tam kim maññatha°

kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmaḍhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa||² ye keci atthikavādam vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) Karoto

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamapāyato phandato phandāpayato pānam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopam harato ekāgārikam karonto paripante tiṭṭhato paradāram gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpam||| Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhiṇam ce pi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññānam niccam vā aniccam vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato⁶

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyato

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento||
 natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa¹ āgamo||
 Uttaram ce pi Gaṅgāya² tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento³|| natthi tato nidānam puññam natthi
 puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena
 natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
 nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
 puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

6-8 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu
 sati||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
 evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
 puññam natthi puññassa āgamo||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā
 aniccam va ti||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo
 ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam||⁴

15 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
 pariyesitam anuvaricāritam manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
 cam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññam natthi puññassa āgamo ti||

No hetam bhante||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tṭhā-
 nesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||
 pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
 pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
 panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

¹ S¹-3 pāpassāpi

³ B yajāpento

² S¹-3 Gaṅgā

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhanti||| Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamo|| sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyaṃ niyatisaṅgati bhāva parinātā chasvevā bhijātisu * sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentīti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| la|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentīti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentīti|||

9 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pe|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhāra|| Viññāṇam ²|||

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭaṃ manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe || dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| natthi hetu natthi paccayo|| pa|| sukhadukkham paṭisaṃvedentīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā

* B chalevābhi°

² More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Ditthena*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Sattime
kāyā akatā akatavidhā animmitā animmātā¹ vañjhā
kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitthitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññam vyābādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³||

3 Katame satta|| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jīve|| Sattime⁴ kāyā akatā akatā-
vidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
thitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññam vyā-
bādhenti|| nālam aññamaññassa sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā||

4 Yo pi tiṇhena satthena sīsam chindati na koci tam⁵
jīvita voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶||

5 Cuddasa kho⁷ paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni⁸
satthi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammaśatāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca addhakamme ca
dvatthipatipadā dvatthantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo attha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ajīvakasate ekūnapaññāsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsanāgavāsasate vīse indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaśate chattiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
ñigabbhā satta asaññigabbhā satta nigantthigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmātā always ² S¹⁻³ oñāmanti always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit tam; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatatī ⁷ S¹⁻³ mo ⁸ B yonimukha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunosatāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chattiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi^o

dibbā¹ satta mānūsā satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavu-
dhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta
ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ satasahassāni⁶
bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassan-
tam karissanti||

6 Tattha natthi Imināham⁷ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā
brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripāces-
sami paripakkam vā kammam phussa⁸ phussa vyanti-
karissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| doṇamite sukhadukkhe pariyan-
takate saṃsāre natthi hāyanavaḍḍhane⁹ natthi ukkham-
sāvakaṃse||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbeṭhiyamānam
eva paleti¹⁰ evaṃ evaṃ bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā¹¹
sukhadukkham palentīti¹⁰||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā ||pe|| sukhadukkham palentīti||

10-16 Vedanāya sati||

17-22 Saññāya sati||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Sattime kāyā akatā akata-
vidhā|| pe|| sukhadukkham palenti||

35-40 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ
vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā
akatā akatavidhā|| pa¹³|| sukhaṃ dukkham palentīti||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā ; S¹⁻³ posāvā ³ S¹⁻³ saññā

⁴ B sapuṭā ⁵ B °kappīno ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ham ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi° ; S¹⁻³ phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S¹⁻³ ; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S¹⁻³ omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S¹⁻³ rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime
kāyā akatā akatāvidhā¹ la² nibbēhiyamānā³ sukhaduk-
kham palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā
hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) Sassato loko

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati||| Viññāne sati viññānam upādāya viññānam abhini-
vissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam|||⁴

14 Yam pi diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ari-
yasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

10 (10) *Asassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Asassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati|| pa¹ Viññāṇam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato
loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam pi niccam va anic-
cam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe ¹|||
niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) *Antavā*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā
loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Anantavā lokaṃ ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvattihi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato sambodhipārāyano ti|||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa||

9 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam||

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātāṃ pattam pariyesitam anuvicāritam manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakābhavayoni - atthārasasuttantam
niṭṭhitam ¹|||

Uddānam bhavati|||

Vātam Etammamam
So attā No ca me siyā
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca
Mahādiṭṭhena ca atthamam|||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca
Anantavā ca Tam jivam tam sariranti
Aññam jivam aññam sariranti ca
Hoti tathāgato parammarañā ti
Na hoti tathāgato param marañāti ²
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti|||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (atthārasa-veyyākaraṇāni)

19 (1) Vāta

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo
sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitāti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭ-
ṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam
diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10-15 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo atthārasa-veyyākaraṇam niṭṭhitam|||
and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹⁻³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti
is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Viparināmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ
ditthi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā
ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya
dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati² Na vātā
vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na
candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi atthārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārāniti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati Neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
evaṃ ditthi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti|| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismim nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya
kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etam) tam
mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no
bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ
vitthāretabbam so attā^o so loko; and repeat the beginning of
each sutta ⁴ So S³; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante|||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||| peyyālo||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

3 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

3 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

3 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||³

¹ S¹⁻³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatthi

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|| Dutiya-peyyālo||

Uddānam||

Vātam Etammamam So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamam — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Tamjivam Aññam-jivañca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca¹ attā hoti Rūpī cā arūpī ca attā hoti Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti Ekantasukhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukhadukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo² param maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā³||

CHAPTER III TATTIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe||| esikatthāyitthitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| pe|||⁴ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham tasmim sati tad upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

46-69 (2-25)

Evam vitthāretabbam|||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisamvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditthi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa * evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditthi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param maraṇā ti|||²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbīsati suttantā vitthāretabbā|||³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditthi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

* B omit tam abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S¹ ³ B omits cha° vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammam kalam nu tam
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|| pe||² vipariṇāmadhammam kalam nu tam
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiñci rūpam atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā olārikam vā
sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇitam vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpam Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbam||³

16 Evaṃ passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātiti||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkha-
khamasukhī attā hoti arōgo param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti
arōgo param maraṇā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arōgo param
maraṇā ti||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S.³

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No etam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā paḥiṇaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| pe||¹ sammappaññāya dātṭhabbam|||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇas-mim nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi|||

Purimagamaṇaṃ atṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiyagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatiyagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catutthagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni|||⁴

Ditthi-samyuttaṃ nitṭhitaṃ|||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in Sr.³ ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: Sr.³ have so: Catutthakaṭṭhāyale chabbīsati suttantā hi te parivattavittārati—Ditthi samyuttaṃ samattam—Vātā etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-2 Sāvatthi|| pe||| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi|| Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi|| Jivhā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi|| Kāyo aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi|| Mano aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmim aññathābhāvi|||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpatti-phalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³ || ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇim vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpatti-phalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo nīyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

2 Rūpa

1-3 Sāvatthi||| Rūpā bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|| saddā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|| gandhā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|| rasā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|| phoṭṭhabbā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|| dhammā aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃmino aññathābhāvino|||

¹ B aññāmi obhāvi always; S¹⁻³ aññāṃmim, obhāvi, sometimes aññāmi obhāvīm

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthuj-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ yāva na sotāpattipha-
laṃ sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| oṃāva na sotapat-
tiphalaṃ sacchi karoti||¹

6 Yo² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti||

3 Viññānam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhuvīññānaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotavīññānaṃ|| Ghāna-
vīññānaṃ|| Jivhāvīññānaṃ|| Kāyavīññānaṃ|| Mano-
vīññānaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphasso|| Ghāna-
samphasso|| Jivhāsamphasso|| Kāyasamphasso|| Mano-
samphasso anicco vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa|| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa|| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S^{1.3}

² S^{1.3} add hi

³ Omitted by S^{1.3}

⁴ S^{1.3} vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Saññā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Saddasaññā|| Gandhasaññā|| Rāsa-
saññā|| Potṭhabbasaññā|| Dhammasaññā aniccā vi-
pariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpasañcetana bhikkhave¹ aniccā vi-
pariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Saddasañcetana|| Gandhasañ-
cetana|| Rāsañcetana|| Potṭhabbasañcetana|| Dham-
masañcetana aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇā-
mi aññathābhāvi|| Saddatāñhā|| Gandhatāñhā|| Rāsa-
tāñhā|| Potṭhabbatāñhā|| Dhammatāñhā aniccā vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Pathavīdhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipari-
ṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Āpodhātu|| Tejodhātu|| Vāyo-
dhātu|| Ākāśadhātu² aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti||

10 *Khandhena*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi
aññathābhāvi|| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||
Saññā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ
vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuc-
cuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

mam sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhū-
miṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā
nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ¹ vā pettivisaṃsaṃ vā uppajjey-
ya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ
sacchikaroti||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya
mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānu-
sārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto
vitivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum
yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivi-
saṃsaṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva
na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati
ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambo-
dhiparāyano ti||

Okkantika-samyuttaṃ²||

Tassuddānaṃ||³

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca⁴ Viññānaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena⁵ te dasā ti||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ñhiti
abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ
ñhiti jarāmaranassa pātubhāvo||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyas-
sa||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ S¹⁻³ oyoniyam

² S¹⁻³ okkanta-

³ Omitted by B

⁴ B rūpāca

⁵ S¹⁻³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manovīññānaṃ uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manovīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti||pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

7 *Cetana*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

8 *Tañha*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpatan̄hāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo dhammatan̄hāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammatanḥāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathaviḍhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathaviḍhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

10 Khandhena

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttam samattam||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṇca Viññāṇaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Tanhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹-3 omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹-3 omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmim chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmim chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmim chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu thānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittam hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo potṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu thānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittam hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññānam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuviññānasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññānasmim|| Yo ghānaviññānasmim|| Yo jivhāviññānasmim|| Yo kāyaviññānasmim|| Yo manoviññānasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu thānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyacasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittam hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyaṃ
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmim
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmim|| Yo ghānasamphassasmim||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmim|| Yo kāyasamphassasmim|| Yo
manosamphassasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| ² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo saddasaññāya|| Yo gandhasaññāya|| Yo
rasasaññāya|| Yo potṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasañ-
ñāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti||

7 Cetanā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya|| Yo gandhasañcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B ² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya||| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

8 Taṇhā

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpaṭaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddaṭaṇhāya|| Yo gandhaṭaṇhāya|| Yo rasaṭaṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbaṭaṇhāya|| Yo dhammaṭaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

9 Dhātu.

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuya|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuya|| Yo ākāsadhātuyā|| Yo viññāṇadhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

10 Khandena

1-7 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso uppakilesa|| la|| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti|||

Kilesa-samyuttam ³|||

Tassuddānam ⁴|||

¹ S¹⁻³ abhiññāyasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

³ S¹⁻³ add pañcamam, S³ inserting samattam

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
 Phasso * ca Vedanāya ca||
 Saññāya Cetanā Taṇhā||
 Dhātu Khandhena † te dasā ti|||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Vivekaṃ*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvattthim ‡ piṇḍāya pāvisi|||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkhanto yena andhavanam tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya|||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāram nisīdi|||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisalāṇā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami|||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vipassannāpi kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja viharena vihasīti|||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceva † kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ‡ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānam samāpajjāmi vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhānā † vuṭṭhito ti vā ti ‡|||

* S^r-3 samphasso

† S^r-3 dhātukkhandena

‡ S^r-3 sāvattthiyaṃ

§ S^r vivicehi

§ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

† S^r-3 °jhānam, S^r having pathamaṃ

‡ S^r-3 omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato¹ Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Avitakkam

1-5 Sāvattī²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasantam Sāriputtam dūrato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avoca|| Vippasannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattam sampasādānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra - mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmīti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pūti

1-6 Sāvattī|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe⁵ vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi yantam ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahīnāyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ ojhānaṃ ; S³ ojhānaṃ corrected to ojhānā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapanā^o ⁶ B vihāsīm

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| so yeva peyyālo¹||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||
Vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena² vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa-domanassānaṃ atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catuttham jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||³

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁴

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā patighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁵|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññānaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe||⁶

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññānanti⁷ viññānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa⁸|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Ākiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti⁹ vā ti||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² B inserts na

³ Complete in B

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto|| pe||

⁷ B omits Anantaṃ viññānanti

⁸ S¹⁻³ soyevepeyyālo

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saṇṇā*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso¹ ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaṇṇānāsasaṇṇāyatanam samatikkamma saṇṇāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi pañāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahamkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saṇṇāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānam piṇḍāya caritvā tam piṇḍapātam añña-taram kuḍḍam³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenayasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlam

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāṃukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini disāṃukho bhuñjāmīti||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāṃukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃukho bhuñjāmīti||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Disāṃukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāṃukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāṃukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāṃukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| Kathaṇicarahi samaṇa ¹ bhuñjasīti||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam ³ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti ⁴||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogā micchājīvena ⁵ jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāṃukhā bhuñjantīti||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāṃukhā bhuñjantīti||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va

³ B jīvitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ dūteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghātakena¹ siṅghātakam upasaṅkamitvā evam ārocesi|| Dhammikam samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti anavajjam² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti|| detha samaṇānam sakyaputtiyānam piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samīyuttam³||
Tatruddānam||

Vivekam Avitakkam ca||
Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam||
Ākāsam ceva Viññānam||
Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||
Nirodhenagahe vutto||
Dasamam Sucimukhī cāti|| 4

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMĪYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā catasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Paṇitatarām*

1-3 Sāvatti^o opapātikā nāgā|| 5

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam Avitakkam

Pīti Upekkhāya ca Ākāsam

Viññānam ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sucimukhī navāti (S³ °na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ samsedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇītatarā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi samsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca samsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇītatarā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) *Uposatha*

1 Ekam samayam° Sāvattthiyam° ārāme||| ³

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam aṇḍajānam nāgānam evam hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapannā||| ⁴

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma manasā sucaritam careyyāma|| evam mayam kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyyāma ⁵|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

¹ S¹-3 omit ca

² S¹-3 omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹-3 uppannā always

⁵ S¹-3 uppajj° always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam² |||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce samsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo|| yenamidhekacce samsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānam nāgānam evam hoti||| Mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedā parammarañā opapātikānam nāgānam sahavyatam upapannā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S¹.³

² S¹.³ So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayām kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim
saggam lokam upapajjeyāma||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossa-
ṭhakāyā bhavanti||

7 (7) *Tassa sutam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-
vyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya
dvayakārī hoti manasā dvayakārī hoti|| tassa sutam hoti
Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param
maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saavyatam upapajjeyan-
ti||

6 So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam
sahavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati||

8 (8) *Tassa sutam* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena
midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā jalābujānam nāgā-
nam saavyatam upapajjati||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī|| So yeva
peyyalo||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca°

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

9 (9) *Tassa sutam* (3)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedañānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti|| So yeva peyyālo||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedañānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

10 (10) *Tassa sutam* (4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulāti||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

11-20 (11) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya
dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā
nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovataham kāyassa bheda param
maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyan
ti||

6 So annam deti||¹ pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam
deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam
deti|| avasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda
parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapaj-
jati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-
midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu
ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param-
maraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ|| pa||

Samsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti
vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti
Opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovataham kāyassa bheda param
maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjey-
yan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgā-
naṃ sahavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

¹ Sr.³ add So kāyassa° upapajjati and the first words of
the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before
pānam vattham, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānam saḥavyatam upapajjati||¹

Evam² iminā peyyālena³ dasa suttantā kātabbā||⁴

Evam² catusu yonisū cattārīsa veyyākaraṇāni kātāb-
bāni||⁵

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti||⁶

Nāga-samyuttam||⁷

Tatruddānam⁸||

Suddhikaṇṇa Paṇītataṇam||

Caturo ca Uposathā||

Tassasutam caturo ca||

Dānupakārā caturo||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti||⁹

BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo|| Katamā
catasso|| Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā sam-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā|| Imā kho bhik-
khavā catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti||

¹ 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only ² Omitted by B always

³ B inserts saha ⁴ B vitthārā ⁵ B veyyakaraṇā kātabbā

⁶ Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttam paññāsam suttantam hoti

⁷ S¹⁻³ add samattam

⁸ S¹⁻³ add bhavati

⁹ So B; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇītataṇam cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasutam cattāro

caturo Sucaritena

Dānupakāṇam cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītāti

2 (2) *Haranti*1-2 *Sāvatthi*|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supannayoniyo||| Katamā catasso||| Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo|||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supannā aṇḍaje^{*} nage haranti|| na jalābuje|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca nage haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca nage haranti|| na opapātike|||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supannā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nage haranti|||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supannayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)1 *Sāvatthi*|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānam supannānam saṃsedaje upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supannā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānam supannānam saṃsedaje upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānam supannānam saṃsedaje upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā aṇḍajānam supannānam saṃsedaje upapajjati|||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakāri* (2-4)

1-3 *Sāvatthi*||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu

^{*} B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Opaṭṭikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulāti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opaṭṭikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakārā* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjeyyanti|||

6 So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthāṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyāṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| paḍiḍḍhiyaṃ deti|| so kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakārā* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| pe|| samsedajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapaj-jatitī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjey-yanti|||

6 So annam deti|| pa|| padīpeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavya-tam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-kacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjatitī|||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti||| ²

Supaṇṇa-samyuttam|||³

Tatruddānaṃ|||⁴

Suddhakam Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturo ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supaṇṇā supakāsītā ⁹ ti|||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca|| ¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add atthamam ⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati ⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ °kāraṃ ⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa^o ¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikagandhe ² adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenami-dhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhahūlā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati||

3 (3) *Datā (1)*

1-4 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyiko

² S¹⁻³ papatikā° here only

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhiwatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ|| So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu|| pa|| yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4-12 (4-12) Dātā (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhiwatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhiwatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ|||

So yeva peyyalo|||²

So dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ|||

So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ|||

¹ B, instead of saḥavyatam upapajjati, has|| pa|| pheggugandhe° gandhagandhe adhiwatthānaṃ° upapajjati

² In S¹⁻³ only; complete in B

So dātā hoti papatīkagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti pattagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti pupphagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti phalagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti rasagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti gandhagandhānam||

So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānaṃ saṃvāyātam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
 kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānaṃ saṃvāyātam upapajjati||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā
 mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam devānaṃ saṃvāyātam upapaj-
 jati||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
 sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutā
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhi vatthā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukhabahulā ti||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovātāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param-
 maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam devānaṃ saṃvāyātam
 upapajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti||
 yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti||
 seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padipeyyaṃ deti|| So kā-
 yassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam
 devānaṃ saṃvāyātam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco
 kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhi vatthānam
 devānaṃ saṃvāyātam upapajjati||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakāra* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinnō kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammarañā sārāgandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pa|| phēggugandhe adhivatthānam devānam||¹ tacagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| papatīkagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| patta-gandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pupphagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| phalagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| rasagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam uppajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇa-vanto sukhābhulā ti|||

6 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā gandhaghande adhivatthānam devānam saḥavya-tam uppajjeyanti||| So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padīpeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthā-nam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidha-kacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

Evampiṇḍakena² ekasatañ ca dvādasa suttam||³

Gandhabbakāyasamyuttam niṭṭhitam⁴|||

Tatruddānam|||

Suddhikam ca Sucaritam||

Dātā hi apare dasa⁵||

Dānupakārā dasamā⁶||

Gandhabbā supakāsītā ti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ S¹⁻³ ekasatañca bārasañca suttantā bhavanti (S³ sut-tanto bhavati)

⁴ S¹⁻³ samattam

⁵ B tayo

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kāram dasamam

BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| tam suṇ-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sītavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abbhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātavalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti|||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
hutaṃ ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjey-
yanti|||⁴ So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā valāhakakāyi-
kānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ saṃvāyātaṃ upapajjati|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padipeyyam deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| so annaṃ deti|| pa|| paḍiḍḍiyaṃ deti||| So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā Sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

23-52 (4-7) *Danupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammarāṇā Uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjeyyanti|| So annaṃ deti|| pa|| paḍiḍḍiyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bheda parammarāṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

6 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammarāṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayataṃ upapajjati|||

¹ Sr. 3 *valāhakāyikānaṃ* here and further on

53 (8) *Sītam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti¹ ||| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya sītaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

54 (9) *Uṇhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesaṃ yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti||| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

55 (10) *Abbhaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ² hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti||| Yaṃ nuna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti||| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|||

56 (11) *Vātā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto³ hotīti|||

4. Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātāṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayā sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā
vāto hotīti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesāṃ
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayā sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopañidhim anvāya devo vassati||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatīti||

Valāha-samyuttam||

Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantaṃ bhavanti ||

Tassuddānam||¹

Desanā Sucaritaṇḍa²||

Dānupakārā pañcakam³ ||

Sitaṃ Uṇhaṇḍa Abbhaṇḍa||

Vāta-Vassa-valāhakā ti⁴||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 Aññāna (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B valahasāññuttamā sattapaññāsa-suttantaṃ nitthitam||
tatrudānam||

² S¹⁻³ sucaritāpaṇḍa

³ S¹⁻³ okāripaṇḍamam

⁴ B vātā^o

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca² na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu khe bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| Evaṃ imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³.

² S¹⁻³ rūpaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇa saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti¹||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Saṅkharesu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

² Omitted by B

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanīrodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° param maraṇā ti vā ti||

(2) 6-10 Adassanā (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo|| (7) Vedanāya|| (8) Saññāya|| (9) Saṅkhāresu|| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā|| pa|| viññāṇanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe||

[Yathā purimagamanam evaṃ pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 Anabhisamayā (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā||

(12) Sāvatti|| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(13) Sāvatti|| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(14) Sāvatti|| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||

(15) Sāvatti|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evaṃ pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammaraṇātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ° paramaraṇāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā*¹ (1-5)

(16) 1-4 *Sāvatthi*||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vaccha-gotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa||

5 Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyo ananubodhā|| pa|||

(17) *Sāvatthi*||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha|| pa|||

(18) *Sāvatthi*||| Saññāya kho Vaccha|| pa|||

(19) *Sāvatthi*||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha|| pa|||

(20) *Sāvatthi*||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā|| pa|| viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā|||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| pa|||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| pa||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|| pa|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatthi||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| pa|||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatthi||| Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pe|| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| pa|||

¹ The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S¹-3, which give only the first phrase Rūpe kho Vaccha^o—pe—

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā*¹ (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yāni-
māni anakavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param-
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³|| rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yānimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammam* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

55 *Apaccakkhakammam* (5)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evaṃ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S₁₋₃

² S₁₋₃ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S₁₋₃ 'kammam' always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni ditthigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Taṃ jivam taṃ sarīranti vā Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ
sarīranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti||

Vacchagotta-samyuttam samattam||
Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti||
Tassuddānam||¹

Aññānā Adassanam ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||²
Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||⁴
Apaccakkhakamman ti||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM

1 Samādhi-samāpatti

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra kho—voca||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassuddānam|| (without ekapiṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appatibodho; and between this word and the preceding they insert asambodhā, which is not to be found in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and being put, it seems, instead of the above asambodhā, which, however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo¹||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim samādhikusalo¹||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo²||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca³||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navaṇītaṃ navaṇītaṃha sappi sappimhā sappi-maṇḍo tatra aggaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||

2 *Thiti*

1-3 Sāvatti⁵|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

5 Idha pana⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva⁷ samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca||

8 Tatra kho⁶ bhikkhave yvāyam⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca|| ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyam

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca
uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīraṃhā dadhi
dadhiṃhā navaṇitaṃ navaṇitaṃhā sappi sappiṃhā sappi-
maṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave
yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro
cāti|||²

3 *Vuṭṭhāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhiku-
salo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhismim
samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvyāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhiku-
salo ca samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca
pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro
cāti|||⁴

4 *Kallavā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhiku-
salo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kalla-
kusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||⁶

² Complete in B ² B na ³ Omitted by S²-3

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbam instead of pa°, S² neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers
6, 7 are missing in S², the copier, I think, having left out a
line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹⁻³

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca¹|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā² khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra²kusalo|||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim abhinīhāra²kusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra²kusalo|||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāra²kusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāra²kusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā² khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkacca²kārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sakkacca²kārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkacca²kārī|||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹-3

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca¹|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

9 Sataccakārī

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sataccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sataccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sataccakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sataccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sataccakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe||¹ pavaro cāti|||

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

12 (*Samāpatti-vutthāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo²|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 Samāpatti-kallita

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³ |||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (Samāpatti-ārammaṇa)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (Samāpatti-gocara)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina°; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| catukoṭīkaṃ
vitthāretabbam¹|| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim
gocarakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinīhāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||² [catu-
koṭīkaṃ vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo
ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| [catukoṭī-
kaṃ vitthāretabbam] °samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti
samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-
tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| [catukoṭīkaṃ
vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti
samādhismim sātaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹⁻³; complete in B; and so on in the
following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca siṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanitam navanitamhā sappi sappimhā sappi-maṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca settho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari atṭhavārā itaṇḍuvanniyato vaṭṭa-vitthārena kira||^{*}

20 (Thiti-vuṭṭhāna)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti||

^{*} This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāreabbam.

21-27 (*Thīti-āramamṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹|| Katame cattaro||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti
na samādhismim kallinakusalo|| Vitthā retabbam||

(22) Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
ārammaṇakusalo||

(23) Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocarakusalo||

(24) Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhāarakusalo||

(25) Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī||²

(26) Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim
sappāyakārī||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thiti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim thiti-
kusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca|| pe||³

28 (*Vuṭṭhāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim kallitakusalo||

¹ S¹⁻³ jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vutthānakusalo|||

Neva samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo|||

Samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca|||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti|||

29-34 (*Vutthana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vutthānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammanakusalo hoti|||

Vitthāretabbam|||

30 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo|||

31 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinīhārakusalo|||

32 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||

33 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

34. 4 Samādhismim vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vutthānakusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vutthānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|||

Vitthāretabbam|||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S^{r.3}

² So S^{r.3}; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

6 Neva samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| katame cattāro||| Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāraṇakusalo|| pe||

38 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

39 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||¹

40 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||| Neva samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|||

7-9 Tatrayvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||³

¹ S¹ omits 39.

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B; little otherwise arranged in S¹⁻³

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra¹kusalo|| pe||

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinīhāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navaṇitaṃ|| navaṇitamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara*—)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||⁴

50 (*Abhinīhāra*—)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—
pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo||| Neva samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinīhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||^{*}

53 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ|| pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

54 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī*)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||²

55 (*Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

* 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti¹ samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanitam navanitamhā sappi sappimhā sap-pimaṇḍo tatra aggama akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||²

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamaṇā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-samyuttam||| 4

Tatrūddānaṃ||| 5

Samādhī Samāpatti Tṭhiti ca Vutthānaṃ||
Kallitārammaṇena⁶ ca Gocaro⁷ Abhinihāro⁷
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| atho pi Sappāyanti⁸ |||

Khandhavaggasamyuttam samattam|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||

Khandha-Rādha-samyuttañca|||
Ditṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||
Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||
Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² 9 is missing in B

³ B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samādhisamyuttam samattam|||

⁵ S¹⁻³ Tesam nidānāni sabbāni Jetāvane bhanitāni—
Tatrūddānaṃ bhavati—

⁶ B kallavā°

⁷ S¹⁻³ -oṃ oṃ

⁸ S¹⁻³ sappāyati

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -haṃ) Khajjaniyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaññāsako sambuddhena pakāsitam—

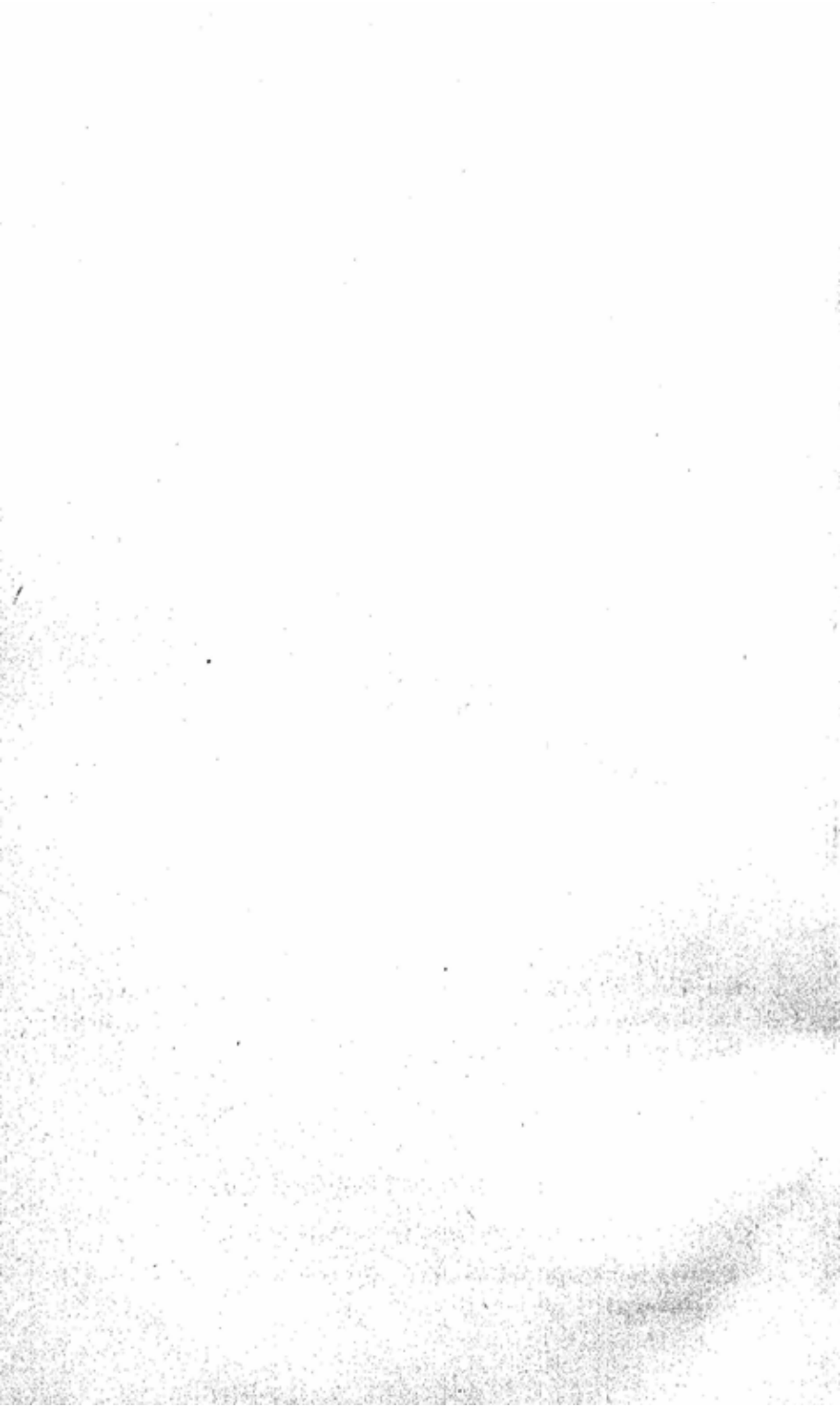
Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paññāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dījā Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyī bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—



INDICES.



INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. =	Khanda-saṃyuttam	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā. =	Rādha-saṃyuttam	(II.)
XXIV.	Di. =	Diṭṭhi-saṃyuttam	(III.)
XXV.	Ok. =	Okkantika-saṃyuttam	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up. =	Uppāda-saṃyuttam	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil. =	Kilesa-saṃyuttam	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā. =	Sāriputta-saṃyuttam	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā. =	Nāga-saṃyuttam	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su. =	Supanna-saṃyuttam	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan. =	Gandhabba-saṃyuttam	(X.)
XXXII.	Val. =	Valāha-saṃyuttam	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac. =	Vacchagotta-saṃyuttam	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh. =	Jhāna-saṃyuttam	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Saṃyuttas (XXII.-XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between[]

Anāthapindikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) 86

- Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val.
XXXII. 1, 55
- Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
- Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII.
8, 4
- Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
- Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158;
Sā. XXVIII. 1-9
- Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
- Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII.
59, 90, 122-123, 127-135
- Uṇhalāhakā devā, Val.
XXXII. 1, 54
- Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII.
96
- Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh.
XXII. 90
- Kaccāno or Kaccāyano
(Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
3, 4
- Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh.
XXII. 80
- Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
124-125
- Kalandakanivāpa (see Velu-
vana)
- Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe],
Kh. XXII. 88
- Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII.
60
- Kuṭāgārasālā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Kula(or Kurara-)gharapapāta-
pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
- Kusāvati rājadhani, Kh.
XXII. 96
- Koṭṭhika or Koṭṭhita (Mahā-),
Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
- Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII.
81, 89, 90
- Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi,
Kh. XXII. 96
- Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII.
89
- Gangā nadī, Kh. XXII. 95, Di
XXIV. 6
- Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh.
XXII. 87
- Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
- Ghositārāma [desa Kosam-
biyaṃ], Kh. XXII. 81, 89,
90
- Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
90
- Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except
Kh. XXII. 82
- Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pi-
tucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
89
- Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh.
XXII. 2
- Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII.
96
- Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh.
XXII. 1, 2
- Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapila-
vatthusmim], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pārileyyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Punṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosam-biyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārāṇasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandiya (or Māgaṇṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63 ; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 85, 96
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasīyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- [— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātupasāda (=Pubbāramā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88 ; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71 ; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa ?-], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135 ;
- Sāvatti, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158 ; Rā. XXIII. 1-46 ; Di. XXIV. 1-96 ; Ok. XXV. 1-10 ; Up. XXVI. 1-10 ; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sitavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Sumsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇa gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	187-189; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññamjivam aññam sarīram,	Aniccata, Kh. XXII. 45, 46
Di. XXIV. 14	(or Saññi), 102
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	Aniccadhamma, Rā XXIII. 26
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39-42
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31-35
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51-55
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36-40
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Apācūpekkhakā, Vac. XXXIII. 46-50
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	

Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abhiñānam (S. pariñānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII.
 65

Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh.
 XXII. 156-7

Abhinihāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakāri—
 Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52

Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā.
 XXIII. 8

Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77

Arūpi attā, Di. XXIII. 20

Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113

Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2

Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac.

XXXIII. 41-49

Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII.
 26-30

Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10

Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88

Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28
 73, 129, 130

Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5

Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61

Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37,
 38, 83, 158

Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra—sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri—sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 41-45

Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9

Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII.
 7, 8

Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121

Upādānam parivaṭṭam, Kh.
 XXII. 66

Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63

Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53

Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4

Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5,
 6

Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24

Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23

Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ;
 Di. XXIV. 23

Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116

Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125

Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā.

XXXIV. 4

(Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara
 — abhinihāra — sakkacca-
 kāri — sātaccakāri — sappā-
 yakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40

Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6

Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36

Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh.
 XXII. 146-148

Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134,
 135

Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79

Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok.
 XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ;
 Kil XXVII. 10

Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43

Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 46-49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96

Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up. XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up. XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25; 111-112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90

Thiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Thiti—vutthāna—kallina—ārammana—gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 20-27

Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up. XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8, 9, 10
 Tam jivam tam sariram, Di. XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84

Dātā, Gan. 3-12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11-14; Su. XXX. 7-10; Gan. XXXI. 13-23; Val. XXXII. 3-7
 Dīṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV. 8

Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67, 104, 140-142; Rā. XXIII. 15, 16, 27-28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII. 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakārī, Su. XXX. 3-6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up. XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumhāka, Kh. XXII. 33, 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadi, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51, 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII. 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpī nārūpī, Di. XXIV. 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII. 152; Di. XXIV. 4
 Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitātaram, Nā. XXIX. 2

- Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
 Pariñña, Kh. XXII. 23
 Pariññeyya, Kh. XXII. 106; Rā. XXIII. 4
 Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119
 Pālileyya, Kh. XXII. 81
 Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
 Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
 Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
 Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4; Up. XXVI. 4; Kil. XXVII. 4
 Phieṇa, Kh. XXII. 95.

 Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
 Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54
 Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
 Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
 Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
 Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
 Bhikkhu (=Avijjā Vijjā), Kh. XXII. 113, 114

 Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
 Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)
 Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
 Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
 Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36
 Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

 Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17
 Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

 Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70

 Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
 Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
 Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2; Up. XXVI. 2; Kil. XXVII. 2
 Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
 Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

 Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
 Vaddha = Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
 Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
 Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1; Val. XXXIII. 11
 Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
 Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
 Viññaṇa, Ok. XXV. 3; Up. XXVI. 3; Kil. XXVII. 3; Sā. XXVIII. 6
 Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
 Viveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
 Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
 (Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinīhāra-sakkaccakārī-sātaaccakārī-sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
 Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5; Up. XXVI. 5; Kil. XXVII. 5

 Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
 (Sakkaccakārī-Sātaaccakārī-Sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54
 Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
 Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S. Aniccatā) Ok. XXV. 6; Up. XXVI. 6; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññi, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sātaccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatṭhānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā.
 XXXIV. 10
 Samaṇā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108;
 Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII.
 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā.
 XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna -
 kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara-
 abhinīhāra - sakkacca - sāt-
 acca kārī- sappāyakārī, Jhā.
 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75,
 181-182; Rā. XXIII. 21,
 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh.
 XXII. 126, 127, 128
 Samuddakam (=Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Kha. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sātaccakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 (Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sita, Val. XXXII. 8
 Silam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2;
 Val. XXXII. 2
 Sucimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98;
 Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1;
 Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109;
 Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su, 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20;
 Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di.
 XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitativattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Aṣekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu usmā ca viññāṇam, Kh. XXII. 95 (4)

- Imañca kāyam ārabba, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)
- Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)
- Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)
- Evam khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)
- Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3
- Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)
- Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)
- Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)
- Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)
- Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)
- Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)
- Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)
- Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)
- Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)
- Ye pi dighāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)
- Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)
- Sakkāyassa nirodhaṃ ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (2)
- Sattaratanasampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)
- Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)

ERRATA.

- P. 84, *instead of* 78 (7) *Sīha* (1) *read* 78 (6) *Sīha*
- P. 86, *instead of* 79 (7) *Sīha* (2) *read* 79 (7) *Khajjani*
- P. 104, in the ending *Uddāna*, *read* *Sīho instead of Sīhā*

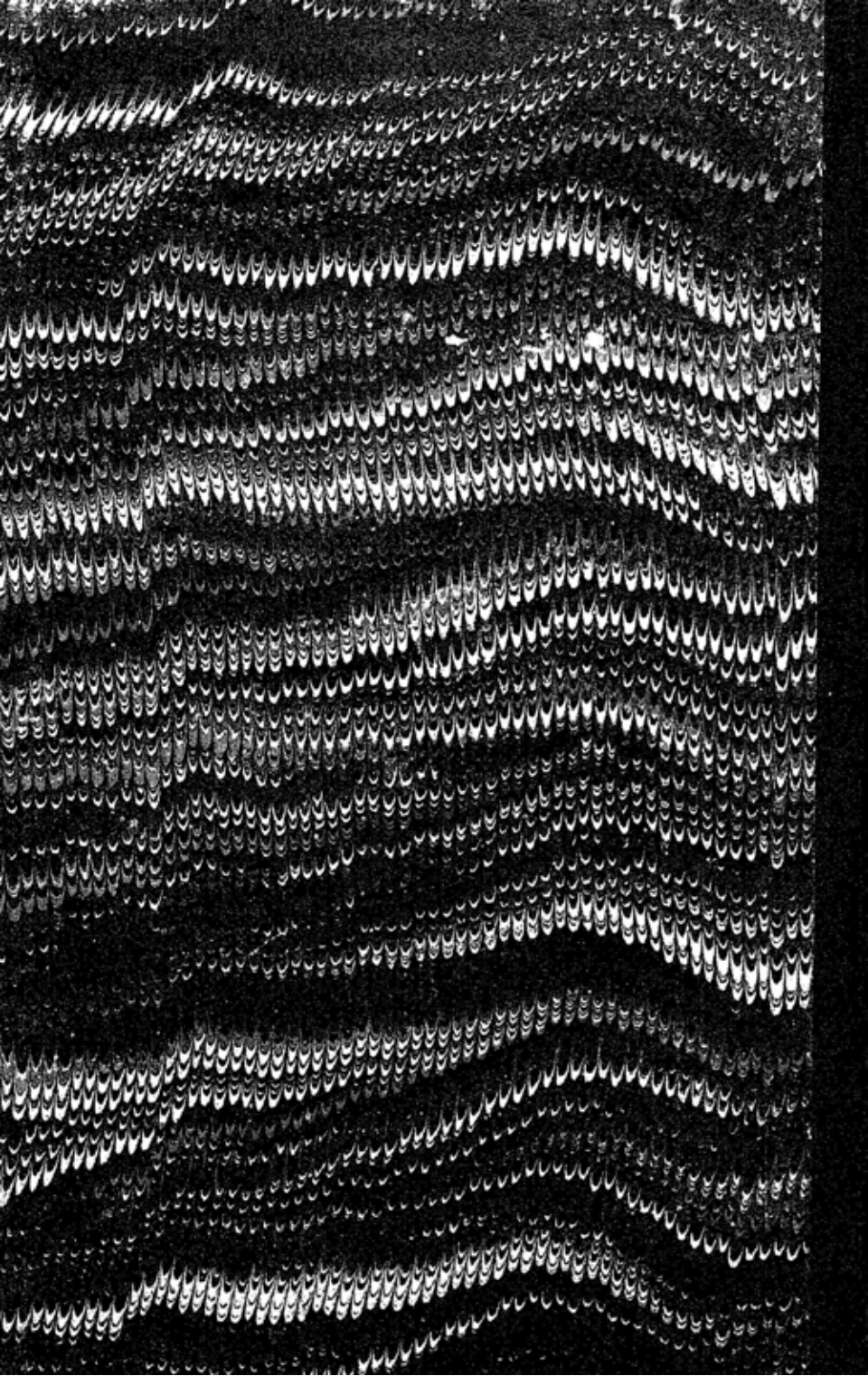


The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.





Central Archaeological Library,
NEW DELHI.

Call No. ~~25786~~ BPa3
San/Fel

Author— 9164

Title— *Pali Text Soc. Sanyutta*

A book that is still 3 out of 1000

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.